

**Odenf;yd#u**  
**ygpdwfygVdawmf**  
**jrefrmjyef**

-----

**earm wó b\*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'´ó/**

**bdu©KeD0dbif;**

**1-yg&mZdutcef;**

**5-yXryg&mZduodu©myk'f**

656/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynff temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
rd\*g&olaX;\ ajr;jzpfaom omV\$onf  
bdu©KeD ]&[ef;rdef;r} oHCm\ ausmif;udk  
aqmufvkyfvdki bdu©KeDrwdkYxHodkY  
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif -

]toQifrwdkY tuREkfyfonf bdu©KeDoHCm\  
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfvdkyg\? tuREkfyftm; trlopfudk  
pDrHwwfaom bdu©KeDrudk ay;ygukefavmh}}[k  
avQmufV

xdkpOftcgü eE´m eE´0wD okE´&DeE´m xkv´eE´´m  
pnDtpfrav;a,mufwdkYonf bdu©KeDr wdkYxHü  
&[ef;jzpfMuukefV xkdav;a,mufwdkYwGif okE´&DeE  
´mbdu©KeDronf i,fpOfu &[ef; jzpf\? tqif;vSí ½lcsifzG,f  
MunfndKzG,f&Sd\? ynm&Sdí pGrf;&nfowådESifhvnf;  
jynfhpHk\? xufjrufaom ÓPfynmvnf; &Sd\?  
vdr®mzswfvwfi ysif;&djcif;vnf; r&Sd? xdkxdktrlü  
taMumif;udk pHkprf;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHki  
jyKvkyfpDrHjcif;iSgvnf; pGrf;Edki\? xdktcg  
bdu©KeDoHCmonf okE´&DeE´mbdu©KeDrudk

orkwfNyD;vQif rd\*g&olaX;\ajr; omV\$tm;  
trlopfjyKvkyfrnfh bdu©KeDrudk ay;V

xdktcg okE´&DeE´mbdu©KeDronf yJcGyfudk  
ay;avmh? ykqdefudk ay;avmh? "m;rudk ay;avmh?  
aygufwl;udk ay;avmh? aqmufudkdk ay;avmh}}[k  
(awmif;&ef) rd\*g&olaX;\ajr; omV\$\ tdrfodkY rMum  
rMumyif oGm;V rd\*g&olaX;\ajr; omV\$onfvnf;  
jyKNyD;aom t&mç rjyK&ao;aom t&mudk od&ef  
bdu©KeDrwdkY ausmif;odkY rMum rMumyif oGm;\?  
xdkokE´&DeE´mESifh omV\$wdkYonf  
rjywfawGUjrif&jcif;aMumifh aESmifzGJUaom (tcspf)  
pdwf&SdMuukefV

xdkYaemuf rd\*g&olaX;\ajr; omV\$onf okE´&DeE  
´mbdu©KeDrudk zsufoD;&ef tcGifhr&ojzifh  
xdkzsufoD;a&;tvdkYiSgomvQif bdu©KeDoHCmtm;  
qGrf;vkyfauR;V

xdktcg rd\*g&olaX;\ajr; omV\$onf qGrf;pm;Z&yfü  
ae&mcif;onf &Sdaomf ]]prQ avmufaom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf toQifrokE´&DeE´mxuf BuD;ukef\}}  
[k ESvHk;oGif;í wpfckaom t&yfü  
ae&mcif;xm;\? ]]prQavmufaom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
toQifrokE´&DeE´matmuf i,fukef\}}[k ESvHk;oGif;í  
wpfckaom t&yfü ae&mcif;xm;V zHk;uG,faom  
axmifhMum;ae&m wpfcküum; okE´&DeE  
´mbdu©KeDrtwGuf  
ae&mcif;xm;\? ]]bdu©KeDrBuD;wdkYu  
bdu©KeDri,fwdkYxH (okE´&DeE´m) xdkifae\}}[k  
odEdkifavmufaom  
tjcif;t&mjzifhvnf;aumif;? ]]bdu©KeDri,fwdkYuvnf;  
bdu©KeDrBuD; wdkYtxHü (okE´&DeE´m) xdkifae\}}[k  
odEdkifavmufaom tjcif;t&mjzifhvnf;aumif; omV\$onf  
ae&mcif;xm;V

xdkYaemuf rd\*g&olaX;\ajr; omV\$onf ]]toQifrwdkY  
qGrf;pm;csdefwefygNyD qGrf;jyifNyD;ygNyD}}[k  
bdu©KeDoHCmtm; tcgudk avQmufMum;apV

okE´&DeE´mbdu©KeDronfum; ]]rd\*g&olaX;\ajr;  
omV§onf aumif;rlukodkvfudk rsm;pGm vdkvm;  
awmifhwí bdu©KeDoHCmtm; qGrf;vkyfauR;onf r[kwf?  
xkdomV§onf ighukd zsufqD;vdk\? tu,fí igoGm;tHh?  
ightm; azmufjyefaomtoH jzpfvwa`HU}}[k (qifjcifí)  
teD;aewynfhjzpfao bdu©KeDrudk ]]oGm;acs?  
ightwGuf qGrf;udk aqmif,lcjhavmh? xdkomV§onf ighudk  
ar;cjhvQif ]emzsm; ae\}[lí ajymMum;avmh}}[k  
(apvTwfvdkuf\)/ ]]aumif;ygNyD toQifr}}[k qdkí  
xdkbdu©KeDr onf okE´&DeE´mbdu©KeDrtn; 0efcHV

xdktcg rd\*g&olaX;\ajr; omV§onf wHcg;rkcfjtjyifü  
&yfvuf ]]toQifrwkY toQifr okE´&DeE´monf  
tb,frSmenf;? toQifrwkY toQifrokE´&DeE´monf  
tb,frSmenf;}}[k okE´&DeE´m bdu©KeDrudkom  
war;wnf;ar;onf&Sdaomf okE´&DeE´mbdu©KeDr\  
teD;aewynfhjzpfao bdu©KeDru ]]g,um emzsm;aeyg\?  
qGrf;udkomvQif aqmif,loGm;ygtHh}}[k rd\*g&olaX;\ajr;  
omV§tm; ajymV

xdktcg rd\*g&olaX;\ajr; omV§onf ]]toQifrokE´&DeE´m  
vmjcif;tusKd;iSgom bdu©KeDoHCmtm; ig  
qGrf;vkyfauR;jcif; jzpfonf}}[k  
(ESvkH;ykdufí) ]]bdu©KeDrtnaygif;wdkYtm;  
qGrf;vkyfauR;Muukefavmh}}[k vlwdkYudk  
apcdkif;NyD;vQif bdu©KeDrausmif;odkY csOf;uyfV

xdktcg okE´&DeE´mbdu©KeDronf rd\*g&olaX;\ajr;  
omV§udk arQmfvifhvsuf t&H0 wHcg;rkcfü &yfae\? okE  
´&DeE´mbdu©KeDronf rd\*g&olaX;\ajr; omV§  
vmaeonfudk ta0;uyif jrifí ausmif;wGif;odkY 0ifNyD;vsif  
acgif;NrD;jcHKvsuf anmifapmif;ay:ü avsmif;pufaeV

xdktcg rd\*g&olaX;\ajr; omV§onf okE´&DeE  
´mbdu©KeDrxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif ]]toQifr oif\  
rcsrf;omjcif;onf tb,fygenf;? oifonf tb,hfaMumifh  
avsmif;pufaeboenf;}}[k okE´&DeE´mbdu©KeDrtn;  
ar;\? ]]g,um rvdvm;rESpfoufoludk  
vdvm;ESpfoufae&aom rdef;rtm; ptwkdif;yif  
jzpfwwfyg\}}[k ajymqdkV

]]toQifr tuREkfyfonf oifhudk tb,hfaMumifh  
rvdkvm;rESpfoufbj &SdtHhenf;? odkY&mwGif  
tuREkfyfonf oifhudk zsufqD;&ef tcGifhr&cJhyg}}[k  
(qdkum) (um,oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*) pGwfpdkojzifh  
(um,oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*) pGwfpdkkaom okE´&DeE  
´mbdu©KeDrESifhtwl udk,fvufESD;aESmjcif;odkY  
a&mufV

xdkpOftcgü tdkrif;rpGrf;aom bdu©KeDrBuD;  
wpfyg;onf ajcemaomaMumifh okE´&DeE´m bdu©KeDr\  
teD;ü avsmif;aeV xdkbdu©KeDrtdkBuD;onf  
(um,oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*) pGwfpdkkaom rd\*g& olaX;\  
ajr;omV§udk (um,oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*) pGwfpdkkaom okE´&DeE  
´mbdu©KeDrESifhtwl udk,fvuf ESD;aESmjcif;odkY  
a&mufaeonfudk awGUjrifí ]]tb,fhaMumifh toQifrokE  
´&DeE´monf (um, oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*) pGwfpdkonf jzpfí  
(um,oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*) pGwfpdkkaom a,musfm;\  
udk,fvufESD;aESmjcif;udk om,mESpfoufbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JU\? ½lwfcS\? tjypfjy ajymqdkV

xdktcg bdu©KeDrtdkBuD;onf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;  
ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;V tvdkenf; ukefaom  
a&mifh&JvG,fukefaom &Sufwwfí ukuúKpö&Sdukefaom  
odu©moHk;yg;udk vdkvm;ukefaom  
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh toQifrokE´&DeE  
´monf (um,oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*) pGwfpdkonfjzpfí  
(um,oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*) pGwfpdkkaom a,musfm;\  
udk,fvufESD;aESmjcif;udk om,mESpfoufbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

xdkYaemuf xkd&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf  
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV  
tvdenf;ukefaom a&mifh&JvG,fukefaom &Sufwwfí  
ukuúKpö&Sdukefaom odu©moHk;yg;udk  
vdkvm;ukefaom  
xdk&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonfvnf; ]]tb,fhaMumifh okE  
´&DeE´m bdu©KeDronf (um, oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*) pGwfpdkonf  
jzpfí (um,oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*) pGwfpdkkaom a,musfm;\

udk,fvufESD;aESmjcif;udk om,mESpfoufbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf okE´&DeE´mbdu©KeDrudk  
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh ujh&JUjypfwifMuNyD; vQif  
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\  
xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh  
&[ef;taygif;udk pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY okE´&DeE´mbdu©KeDronf  
(um,oHo\*¾&m\*) pGwfpdkonf jzpfí (um,oHo\*¾&m\*)  
hpGwfpdkkaom a,musfm;\ udk,fvufESD;aESmjcif;udk  
om,mESpfouf\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\? ]]&[ef;wdkY okE´&DeE´mbdu©KeDr\ b  
(jyKrdaomtrl) onf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; ravsmufywf?  
ravsmfuef? roifhwifh? bdu©KeDrwdkY\ tjyK trlr[kwf?  
rtyf? rjyKoifh/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh okE´&DeE  
´mbdu©KeDonf (um,oHo\*¾&m\*) pGwfpdkonf jzpfí  
(um,oHo\*¾&m\*) pGwfpdkkaom a,musfm;\  
udk,fvufESD;aESmjcif;udk om,mbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY b  
(okE´&DeE´m jyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndK apjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?  
MunfndKNyD;aomolwdkYtm;vnf; wdk;í  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif; rjzpf Edkifay/

&[ef;wdkY trSefpifppf b (okE´&DeE´m jyKrdaomtrl)  
onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm; vnf;  
rMunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? MunfndKNyD;aom  
tcsKdUolwdkYtm;vnf; tMunfndKysufap jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;  
jzpfay\[k (ujh&JUawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf okE´&DeE  
´mbdu©KeDrudk rsm;pGmaomtaMumif;jzifh  
ujh&JUjypfwif awmfrlNyD;vQif  
udk,fwdkifjyKpkarG;jrL&ef cufcJjcif;? olwpfyg;wdkYu  
jyKpkarG;jrL&ef cufcJjcif;? tvdkBuD;jcif;? ra&mifh&Jjcif;?  
taygif;tazmfü rufarmjcif;? ysif;&djcif;wdkY\

aus;Zl;rJhpum;udk rdefYawmfrlí rsm;pGmaom  
taMumif;jzifh udk,fwdkif jyKpkarG;jrLvG,fjcif;?  
olwpfyg;wdkYu jyKpkarG;jrL vG,fjcif;? tvdkenf;jcif;?  
a&mifh&JvG,fjcif;? udavomudk acgif;yg;apjcif;?  
udavomudk cgxkwfjcif;? MunfndKzG,f &Sdjcif;?  
udavomudk rqnf;yl;jcif;? 0D&d,jzifh tm;xkwfjcif;wdkY\  
\*kPfaus;Zl;udk rdefYawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYtm;  
xdk tjzpftysufESifh avsmufywfavsmfnDaom  
w&m;pum;udk a[mMum;awmfrlNyD;aemuf  
&[ef;wdkYudk-

## Odenf;ynwfaMumif; 10-yg;

]]&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif-

(1) bdu©KeDrwdkYtwGuf oHCmawmf\  
aumif;ygNyD[k 0efcHusifhoHk;&ef?

(2) oHCmawmfrsm; csrf;omap&ef?

(3) tusifhoDv azmufzsufolwdkYudk ESdrfeif;&ef?

(4) tusifhoDvudk cspfjrwfEdk;aom bdu©KeDrwdkY  
csrf;ompGm aeEdkif&ef?

(5) rsufarSmufü jzpfukefaom qif;&Jtxl;wdkYudk  
apmifhpnf;&ef?

(6) aemifjzpfvwaHuaom qif;&Jtxl;wdkYudk  
y,f&Sm;&ef?

(7) rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYudk MunfndKap&ef?

(8) MunfndKNyD;aom olwdkYudk wdk;í  
MunfndKap&ef?

(9) olawmfaumif;w&m; ]omoem oHk;&yf}  
wnfwHh&ef?

(10) 0denf; ]pnf;rsOf;Oya'} udk csD;ajrSmuf&ef[laom  
tusKd;xl; q,fyg;wdkYudk tpGjyKí odu©myk'fudk  
ynwfawmfrlnf}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

51-657/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf (um,oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*)  
 pGwfpdkonf jzpfí (um,oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*) pGwfpdkaom  
 a,musfm;yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ (rdrd\ ñSyf<sup>1/2</sup>dk;atmufESifh  
 ykqpf'l;0ef;txufü a&S;<sup>1/2</sup>loHk;oyfjcf;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
 xdkrS þrS oHk;oyfjcf;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
 ukdifjcf;udkaomfvnf;aumif;? wdkYxdjcf;udk  
 aomfvnf;aumif;? zdñSyfjcf;udkaomfvnf;aumif;  
 om,mjim;tHh? pbdu©KeDr onfvnf; ykqpf'l;0ef;txufü  
 oHk;oyfonfudk om,monf jzpfí  
 (OACZmPkr@vdumrnfaom) yg&mZdutmywf oifhV  
 bdu©KeDraumif;wdkYESifh twlwuG  
 aygif;oif;&jcf;r&Sd}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
 rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 5-yXryg&mZduodu©myk'ftzGifh

658/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYaom toGif yHkoP<sup>2</sup>mef oabm  
 trludpö trsKd; Zmwf trnftEG,f tavhtusifh taetxkdif  
 usufpm;&m&Sdaom q,f0g&NyD;aom  
 bdu©KeDrBuD;jzpfap ig;0gr&ao;aom  
 bdu©KeDri,fjzpfap ig;0g&í q,f0grjynfhaom  
 bdu©KeDrtvwfjzpfap ptvHk;pHk aom  
 bdu©KeDrrsKd;udk tMuif[k qkdtyfV

## bdu©KeD ]&[ef;rdef;r} ac:Edkifjcf; 12-yg;

bdu©KeDr[lonf-

(1) (t&d,molawmfauimif;wdkY\ awmif;jcf;jzifh)  
 awmif;wwfaomaMumifh bdu©KeDr?

(2) qGrf;chjcf; tusihfodkY uyfa&mufwwfaomaMumifh  
 bdu©KeDr?

(3) qkwfjzwfNyD;aom t0wfudk  
 0wf<sup>1/2</sup>HkwwfaomaMumifh bdu©KeDr?

(4) bdu©KeD[k orkwfjcf;aMumifh bdu©KeDr?

(5) bdu©KeD[k 0efchjcf;aMumifh bdu©KeDr?

(6) bdu©KeDr vmavmh ]{[d bdu©KeD}[laom  
 bk&m;pum;awmfjzifh jzpfauomaMumifh

bdu©KeDr?

(7) o&P\*HkoHk;yg;wdkYjzifh ylöif;jzpfaomaMumifh  
bdu©KeDr?

(8) aumif;aom (oDv ponfESifh jynfUpHkaom)  
aMumifh bdu©KeDr?

(9) (oDvpaom) tESpfom& &SdaomaMumifh  
bdu©KeDr?

(10) (odu©moHk;yg;udk) usifhqJjzpfaomaMumifh  
bdu©KeDr?

(11) (odu©moHk;yg;ukd) usifhNyD;jzpfaomaMumifh  
bdu©KeDr?

(12) nDnGwfaom ESpfzufoHCmonf odapjCIF; ]Úwf}  
vQif av;Budrfajrmufaom uHjzifh rysufuGuf  
jrwpfGmbk&m; tqHk;trtm; xdkufwefpGm  
ylöif;jzpfaptyfaomaMumifh bdu©KeDr rnfV

xkdwpfq,fhESpfrsKd;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYwGif  
tMuifbdu©KeDrudk nDñGwfaom ESpfzufoHCmonf  
odapjCIF; ]Úwf} vQif av;Budrfajrmufaom uHjzifh  
rysufuGuf jrwpfGmbk&m; tqHk;trtm; xdkufwefpGm  
ylöif;jzpfaptyf\? bbdu©KeDrudk b (yg&mZdu)  
t&mü ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí tvdk&Sd tyfV

pGwfpdkonfjzpfí rnfonf wyfrufESpfoufjCIF; &Sdonf  
jzpfí ijhuGufjCIF; &Sdonf jzpfí &m\*aESmifzGJUaom  
tcspfpdwf&Sdonf jzpfí/

pGwfpdkaoM rnfonf wyfrufESpfoufjCIF; &Sdaom  
ijhuGufjCIF; &Sdaom &m\*aESmifzGJUaom tcspfpdwf  
&Sdaom/

a,musfm;yk\*d<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kvf rnfonf bDvl;a,musfm; r[kwf?  
Nydwåma,musfm; r[kwf? vla,mif zefqif;xm;aom  
wd&pämeFa,musfm; r[kwf? udk,fvufESD;aESmrludk  
jyKusifhJcif;iSg odMum;vdr®m pGrf;Edkifaom  
vla,musfm;omwnf;/

ñSyf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kd;atmuf[lonf n\$yf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kd;rS atmufyifwnf;/



ykpfl;0ef;txuf[lonf ykpfl;0ef;rS txufyifwnf;/  
a&S;½loHk;oyfcif; rnfonf oHk;oyfmrQwnf;/  
xdkrSprSoHk;oyfcif; rnfonf xdkrS prS  
a&GU&Sm;jcif;wnf;/  
udkifjcif; rnfonf udkifwG,fumrQwnf;/  
wdkYxdjcif; rnfonf xdumrQwnf;/  
zdñSyfcif;udkvnf; om,mjim;tHh[lonf t\*FgBuD;i,fudk  
qkyfudkifí zdñSyfcif;udk om,mESpf ouf\?  
pbdu©KeDronfvnf;[lonf a&S;jzpfaom  
arxkefyg&mZduponfwdkYodkY a&mufaom  
&[ef;rdef;rudk axmufí qdktyfV  
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\lonf Oyrmtm;jzifh  
OD;acgif;jywfNyD;aom a,musfm;onf xdkOD;acgif;ESifh  
cE`mudk,fudk jyefí qufpyfaomfvnf; touf&SifzdkY&m  
rjzpfEdkifouJhodkY ptwl p bdu©KeDronf  
um,oHo\*¾&m\*pGwfpdkonfjzpfí  
um,oHo\*¾&m\*pGwfpdkaom a,musfm;\ ñSyf½kd;rS  
atmuf ykpfl;0ef;rStxufudk  
a&S;½loHk;oyfcif;udkvnf;aumif;? xdkrSprS  
oHk;oyfcif;udkvnf; aumif;? udkifjcif;udkvnf;aumif;?  
wdkYxdjcif;udkvnf;aumif;? zdñSyfcif;udkvnf;aumif;  
om,m ESpfoufaomaMumifh bdu©KeDr r[kwfawmhay?  
omuD0ifrif;orD; bk&m;orD;awmf r[kwfawmhay?  
xdkYaMumifh omoemawmfrS qHk;½Hl;jcif;odkY a&muf\  
[k qdk&V  
bdu©KeDraumif;wdkYESifh twlwuG  
aygif;oif;&jcif;r&Sd[l&mü aygif;oif;jcif; rnfonf twl wuG  
0denf;uHjyKrl? twlwuG ygwdarmuf&Gwfjyrl? wlrQaom  
usifhMuHaexdkifrlwnf;? ptvHk;pHk onf aygif;oif;jcif;rnfV  
xkdaygif;oif;jcif;onf xdk (yg&mZduusaom)  
bdu©KeDrESifh twlr &Sdawmhay? xdkYaMumifh  
bdu©KeDraumif;wdkYESifh twlwuG aygif;oif;&jcif;  
r&Sd[k qdk&V

659/ ESpfOD;ESpfzufvHk; (um,oHo\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>&m\*)  
pGwfpdkonf&Sdaomf ñSyf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kd;atmufESifh ykqpf  
'l;0ef;txufü udk,fjzifh udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh?  
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\ udk,fjzifh udk,fESifhpyfaom  
0w¬Kudk oHk;oyftHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

udk,fESifhpyfaom0w¬Kjzifh udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh?  
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\ udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh  
udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\

pGefYvTwftyfaom0w¬Kjzifh udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh  
udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\ pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh pGefYvTwf tyfaom  
0w¬Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ñSyf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kd;rS txuf ykqpf'l;0ef;rS atmufudk udk,fjzifh  
udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\ udk,fjzifh  
udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\

udk,fESifhpyfaom0w¬Kjzifh udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ udk,fESifhpyfaom0w¬Kjzifh  
udk,fESifhpyfaom0w¬Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\

pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh  
udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\ pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh pGefYvTwftyfaom  
0w¬Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

660/ wpfOD; wpfzufomvQif (um,oHo\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>&m\*)  
pGwfpdkonf &Sdaomf ñSyf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kd;atmuf ykqpf 'l;0ef; txufü  
udk,fjzifh udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\  
udk,fjzifh udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kudk oHk;oyftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ udk,fESifhpyfaom

0w¬Kjzifh hudk,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kudk oHk;oyftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh  
udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\ pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh pGefYvTwftyfaom  
0w¬Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ñSyf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kd;txufESifh ykqpf'l;0ef;atmufü udk,fjzifh  
udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ udk,fjzifh  
udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\

udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh  
udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\

pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywfoifh\ pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh  
udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\ pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh pGefYvTwftyfaom  
0w¬Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

661/ ESpfOD;ESpfzufvHk;yifvQif (um,oHo<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>&m\*)  
pGwfpdkonf &Sdaomf bDvl; Nydwåm y@Kuf ESifh  
vla,mifzefqif;aom wd&pämeffwdkY\ ñSyf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kd;atmufESifh  
ykqpf'l;0ef;rS txufü udk,fjzifh udk,f udk oHk;oyftHh?  
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\ udk,fjzifh udk,fESifhpyfaom  
0w¬Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\

udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh  
udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\

pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh  
udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\ pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh pGefYvTwftyfaom  
0w¬Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ñSyf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kd;txufESifh ykqpf'l;0ef;atmufü udk,fjzifh  
udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ udk,fjzifh  
udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w→Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\

udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w→Kjzifh udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w→Kjzifh  
udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w→Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\

pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w→Kjzifh udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w→Kjzifh  
udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w→Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\ pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w→Kjzifh pGefYvTwftyfaom  
0w→Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

662/ wpfOD;wpfzufomvQif (um,oHo<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>&m\*)  
pGwfpdkonf &Sdaomf ñSyf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kd;atmufESifh ykqpf'l;0ef;  
txufü udk,fjzifh udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\ udk,fjzifh udk,fESifh pyfaom 0w→Kudk  
oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w→Kjzifh udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w→Kjzifh  
udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w→Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\

pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w→Kjzifh udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w→Kjzifh  
udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w→Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\ pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w→Kjzifh pGefYvTwftyfaom  
0w→Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ñSyf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kd;txufESifh ykqpf'l;0ef;atmufü udk,fjzifh  
udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ udk,fjzifh  
udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w→Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\

udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w→Kjzifh udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ udk,fESifhpyfaom  
0w→Kjzifhfhudk,fESifhpyfaom 0w→Kudk oHk;oyftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w→Kjzifh udk,fudk oHk;oyftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w→Kjzifh  
udk,fESifhpyfaom 0w→Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\ pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w→Kjzifh pGefYvTwftyfaom  
0w→Kudk oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

663/ pdwfapwemr&Sdaom bdu©KeDr?  
owdarhavsmhaom bdu©KeDr? rodaom bdu©KeDr?  
rom,maom bdu©KeDr? ½l;aom bdu©KeDr?  
pdwfysHUvGifhaom bdu©KeDr? a0'emESdyfpufaom  
bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
tmywfroifh/

**yXr yg&mZduodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

1/ bdu©KeD tom"m&P yg&mZdutwGuf  
yXryifjzpfaomfvnf; om"m&P tom"m&P yg&mZdu (8)  
yg;wGif (5) ckajrmufjzpfí odu©myk'fwGif (5)  
\*Pef;xdk;onf? aemufüvnf; ptwl rSwfyg/

Ã

**6-'kwd,yg&mZduodu©myk'f**

664/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynff temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg okE´&DeE  
´mbdu©KeDronf rd\*g&olaX;\ajr; omV§ aMumifh  
udk,f0ef&Sd\? udk,f0efEkpOf umvywfvHk; zHk;uG,fí  
xm;NyD;aemuf udk,f0ef&ifhaomtcg vlxGufí om;zGm;V

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]toQifr okE´&DeE´monfum;  
vlxGufí rMumjrifhrDyifvQif om;zGm;\? todkYenf;?  
xdkokE´&DeE´monf bdu©KeDrjzpfpOfuyifvQif  
udk,f0ef&Sdavoavm}}[k xkv'eE´m bdu©KeDrudk  
ar;MuukefV

toQifrwdkY podkY xifwkdif; rSefay\[k (qdk)\/

toQifr oifonf odygvsuf yg&mZdutmywf oifhaom  
bdu©KeDrudk tb,fhaMumifh udk,fwdkifvnf;  
rapm'embdoenf;? taygif;toif; \*dkPf;tm;vnf;  
rajymMum;bdoenf;[k (qdkukef\)/

xkdokE´&DeE´m\ aus;Zl;rJhonf tuREfkyf\  
aus;Zl;rJhomwnf;? xkdokE´&DeE´m\ tausmf tapmrJhonf  
tuREfkyf\ tausmftapmrJhomwnf;? xkdokE´&DeE´m\  
tjchT&HrJhonf tuREfkyf\ tjchT&HrJhomwnf;? xkdokE  
´&DeE´m\ vmbfrJhrlonf tuREfkyf\ vmbfrJhrlomwnf;?  
toQifrwkY tuREkfyfonf rdrd\ aus;Zl;rJhudk rdrd\  
tausmftapmrJhudk rdrd\ tjchT&HrJhudk rdrd\  
vmbfrJhrludk olwpfyg;wdkYtm; tb,frSm  
ajymMum;EdkifygtHhenf;[k (qdk\)/

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]toQifrxkv´eE´monf  
yg&mZdutmywf oifhaom bdu©KeDr udk odvsuf  
tb,fhaMumifh udk,fwdkifrlvnf; rapm'embdoenf;?  
taygif;toif;\*dkPf;tm;vnf; rajymMum;bdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyfpjyajymqdkMuukef\

xdktcg xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\  
&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk  
avQmufMuukef\

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh  
&[ef;taygif;udk pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif w&m;pum;udk  
a[mMum;awmfrlí &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv´eE´mbdu©KeDronf odvsuf  
yg&mZdutmywf oifhaom bdu©KeDrudk rdrd  
udk,fwdkifvnf; rapm'em? \*dkPf;tm;vnf; rajymMum;[lonf  
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref; awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh xkv´eE´m  
bdu©KeDronf odvsuf yg&mZdutmywf oifhaom  
bdu©KeDrudk udk,fwdkifvnf; rapm'emç \*kdPf; tm;vnf;  
rajymMum;bdoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY þ (xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

6 - 665/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf odvsuf yg&mZdutmywf  
oifhaom bdu©KeDrudk udk,fwdkifvnf; rapm'emjim;tHh?  
\*dkPf;tm;vnf; rajymMum;jim;tHh? tMuifcgu  
xdkyg&mZdu usNyD;aom bdu©KeDronf (rdrdtoGifü)  
wnfaeonf aomfvnf; jzpf&m\? pkawonfaomfvnf; jzpf&m\?  
zsufqD;tyfonf aomfvnf; jzpf&m\? wdwådausmif;odkY  
ajymif;a&TUonfaomfvnf; jzpf&m\? xdktcg xdkodaom  
bdu©KeDronf ]toQifrwdkY xkdnDronf þodkY oabmvnf;  
&Sd\? þodkY oabmvnf; &Sd\[k a&S;OD;uyif tuREkfyf  
odcJhyg\? odkYaomf vnf; udk,fwdkif rapm'emrdyg?  
\*dkPf;tm;vnf; rajymMum;rdyg}[k aemufrS  
ajymqdkjim;tHh? þbdu©KeDronfvnf; tjypfudk  
zHk;vTrf;onfjzpfí (0ZÆ y#dpäm'dumrnfaom)  
yg&mZdutmywf oifhV bdu©KeDraumif;wdkYESifh  
twlwuG aygif;oif;&jcif; r&Sd}} þodkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 6-'kwd,yg&mZduodu©myk'f tzGifh

666/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ þt&mü þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&SdtyfV

od\ rnfonf udk,fwdkifaomfvnf; od\  
olwpfyg;wdkYuaomfvnf; xdkbdu©KeDrtm; ajym  
Mum;ukef\? xdk (yg&mZduusaom) bdu©KeDruaomfvnf;  
ajymMum;V

yg&mZdutmywf oifhaom[lonf yg&mZdutmywf  
&Spfyg;wdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;aom yg&mZdu tmywf oifhV

udk,fwdkifvnf; rapm'emjim;tHh[lonf rdrdonf  
rapm'emjim;tHh/

\*kdPf;tm;vnf; rajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf wpfyg;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; rajymMum; jim;tHh/

tMuiftcgü xdkyg&mZduusNyD;aom bdu©KeDronf  
(rdrdtoGifü) wnfaeonf aomfvnf; jzpf&m\?  
pkawonfaomfvnf; jzpf&m\[l&mü wnfaeonf rnfonf  
rdrdtoGifü wnfaeonfudk qdkV

pkawonf rnfonf aovGefjcif;udk qdkV

zsufqD;tyfonf rnfonf udk,fwdkifaomfvnf; vlxGufl?  
olwpfyg;wdkYonfrlvnf; zsufqD;tyfl ]vlxGufptyfl}/

wdw→dausmif;odkYajymif;a&TUonf rnfonf  
wdw→dausmif;odkY ajymif;a&Tuaexdkifjcif;udk qdkV

xdkdodaom bdu©KeDr rnfonf ]]toQifrwdkY  
xkdnDronf podkYoabmvnf; &Sd\? podkY oabmvnf;  
&Sd\}}[k a&S;OD;uyif uREkfyf odcJhyg\[k aemufrS  
podkY qdkjim;tHh/

odkYaomfvnf; udk,fwdkif rapm'emrdyg[lonf  
udk,fwdkifvnf; rapm'emjim;tHh/

\*dkPf;tm;vnf; rajymMum;rdyg[lonf wpfyg;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; rajymMum;rdyg/

pbdu©KeDronfvnf;[lonf a&S;yg&mZduusaom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYudk axmufí qdktyfV

yg&mZdu tmywfoifh\[lonf Oyrmtm;jzifh  
tn\$mrSa<uusaom opf&Gufa&mfonf wpfzef jyefí  
pdrf;&Sifjcif;iSg rxkdufouJhodkY? ptwl bdu©KeDronf  
yg&mZdutmywf oifhaom bdu©KeDrukd odvuf  
udk,fwkdifaomfvnf; rapm'emtHh? \*dkPf;tm;vnf;  
rajymMum;tHh[k 0efcsum rQü bdu©KeDr  
r[kwfawmhay? omuD0ifrif;orD; bk&m;orD;awmf  
r[kwfawmhay? xdkYaMumifh omoemawmfrS  
qHk;½Hl;jcif;odkY a&muf\[k qdk&V

bdu©KeDraumif;wdkYESifh twlwuGaygif;oif;&jcif;  
r&Sd[l&mü aygif;oif;jcif; rnfonf twlwuG 0denf;uHjyKrl?  
twlwuG ygwdarmuf&Gwfjyrl? wlrQaom  
usifhMuHaexdkifrlwnf;? p tvHk;pHkonf aygif;oif;jcif;rnfv



xdkaygif;oif;jcif;onf xdkbdu©KeDrESifhtwl  
r&Sdawmhay? xdkYaMumifh  
bdu©KeDraumif;wdkYESifh twlwuG aygif;oif;&jcif;  
r&Sd[k qdk&V

667/ ]]oHCm\ cdkuf&efjzpfraomfvnf;aumif;?  
jiif;chKrlaomfvnf;aumif;?  
pum;trsKd;rsKd;udk ,ljcif;aomfvnf;aumif;?  
pum;trsKd;rsKd; ajymqdkrlaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfvxåHU}}  
[k (ESvHk;oGif;í) rajymMum;jim;tHh? ]]oHCm\  
uGjjym;rlaomfvnf;aumif;? oHCm\ (uGjjym;&ef) ta&aomf  
vnf;aumif; jzpfvåHU}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;í)  
rajymMum;jim;tHh? ]]pbdu©KeDronf cufxef\  
Murf;wrf;\? touftEÅ&m,fudkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
omoemawmf\teÅ&m,fudkaomfvnf;aumif; jyKvåHU}}[k  
(ESvHk;oGif;í) rajymMum;tHh? oifhavsmfaom  
tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYudk rjrií rajym Mum;tHh?  
rzHk;ruG,fvdkbJ rajymMum;tHh? rdrd\trljzifh omvQif  
xif&Sm;våHU[k (ESvHk;oGif;í) rajymMum;tHh? tmywf  
roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr/y/ tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrtm; tmywfroifh/

**'kwd, yg&mZduodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **7-wwd,yg&mZduodu©myk'f**

668/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynff temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg xkv'eE  
´mbdu©KeDronf nDnGwfaom oHCmu ESifxkwfxm;aom  
vif;wowfrsKd;ü jzpfzl;onfh t&d|&[ef;odkY tpOfvdkuf/  
tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwkUdonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
toQifrxkv'eE´monf nDnGwfaom oHCmu  
ESifxkwfxm;aom vif;wowfrsKd;ü jzpfzl;onfh t&d|  
&[ef;odkY tpOfvdkufavbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\  
½lwfcSukef\? tjyppfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf nDnGwfaom  
oHCmu ESifxkwfxm;aom vif;wowf rsKd;ü jzpfzl;onfh  
t&d|&[ef;odkY tpOfvdkuf\l[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfriV/y/ &[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf  
tb,hfaMumifh nDnGwfaom oHCmu ESifxkwfxm;aom  
vif;wowfrsKd;ü jzpfzl;onfh t&d| &[ef;odkY  
tpOfvdkufbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE'mjyKrdaom trl)  
onf rMunfndKao; aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

7-669/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf nDnGwfaom  
oHCmu[kwfrSefaom oabmç 0denf;ç jrwfpGmbk&m;  
tmPmawmf ]Úwfur®0gpm}jzifh ESifxkwfxm;aom  
½dkaojcif; r&Sdaom roGif;&ao;aom  
taygif;tazmfrjyK&ao;aom xkd&[ef; odkY twkvkdufí  
usifhjim;tHh? xkdbdu©KeDruk  
tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYu ]toQifr p&[ef;ukd nDñGwfaom  
oHCmu[kwfrSefaom oabmç 0denf;ç jrwfpGmbk&m;  
tmPmawmf ]Úwfur®0gpm} jzifh ESifxkwfxm;\? p  
&[ef;onf ½dkaojcif; r&Sd? p &[ef;ukd  
(oHCmhabmifodkY) roGif;&ao;? taygif;tazmf rjyK&ao;?  
toQifr p&[ef;ukd twkvkdufí rusifhygvifh}[k ajymqkd&mV  
podkYvQif xkdbdu©KeDronf (tjcm;) bdu©KeDrwdkYu  
ajymqkd xm;ygvsuf a&S;enf; twlomvQif  
csD;ajr\$mfjim;tHh? xkdbdu©KeDrudk (tjcm;)  
bdu©KeDrwdkYu xkdt,lukd pGefYapjcif;iSg oHk;Budrf  
wkdifatmif qkdqHk;r&rnf? oHk;Budrfwkdifatmif  
qkdqHk;ronf½dSaomf xkdt,lukd tu,fí pGefYjim;tHh?  
podkY pGefYjcif;onf aumif;\? tu,fí rpGefYjim;tHh?  
pbdu©KeDronfvnf; ESifxkwfxm;aom &[ef;odkY  
twkvkdufusifhonf jzpfí (Ou©dwåmEk0wådum rnfaom)  
yg&mZdu tmywfoifhV bdu©KeDraumif;wdkYESifh

twlwuG    aygif;oif;&jcif;    r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dS}}    podkY    (jyMu  
apukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 7-wwd,yg&mZduodu©myk'f tzGifh

670/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/    pt&mü    þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY    a&mufaom    rdef;rukd    ]bdu©KeDr}[lí  
tvkd<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dStyfV

nDnGwfaom    oHCm    rnfonf    wlaom  
aygif;oif;jcif;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaomç    wpfodrfwnf;ü    wnfaom  
oHCmwnf;/

ESifxkwfxm;aom    &[ef;    rnfonf    tmywfukd    r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;?  
rukpm;jcif;?    rdpämt,lukd    rpGefYjcif;    wdkYaMumifh  
ESifxkwfxm;aom    &[ef;wnf;/

[kwfrSefaom    oabmç    0denf;jzifh[lonf  
tMuif[kwfrSefaom    w&m;oabmjzifhç    tMuif    apm'em  
om&Pm0denf;jzifh/

jrwpfGmbk&m;    tmPmawmf    ]Úwfur®0gpm}jzifh[lonf  
rm&fig;yg;ukd    atmifawmfrlaom    jrwpfGmbk&m;\  
tmPmawmf[laom    Úwfur®0gpm?    opö mav;yg;udk  
odawmfrlaom    jrwpfGmbk&m;    \    tmPmawmf[laom  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh/

<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dkaojcif;r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dS    rnfonf    oHCmukdvnf;aumif;?  
\*dkPf;ukdvnf;aumif;?    yk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kdvfukdvnf;aumif;?  
uHudkvnf;aumif;    r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dkao/

roGif;&ao;aom    rnfonf    Oau©yeD,uHjzifh    ESifxkwfxm;í  
oHCmhabmifodkY    roGif;tyf    ao;aom    &[ef;wnf;/

taygif;tazmf    rjyK&ao;aom    rnfonf  
twlaygif;oif;aexkdifukefaom    &[ef;wdkYukd  
taygif;tazmf[k    qkdtyfukef\?    xkdaygif;azmfjcif;onf  
xkd&[ef;wdkYESifh    twlwuG    (xkd&[ef;tm;)    r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dS/  
xdkYaMumifh    taygif;tazmfrjyK&ao;[k qkd&V

xkd&[ef;odkY    twkvkdufí    usifhjim;tHh[lonf  
xkdESifxkwfch&aom    &[ef;onf    tMuifodkYaom    t,l<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dS\?

tMuifodkYaom ESpfoufjCIF; ½dS\? tMuifodkYaom  
tvkd½dS\? xkdbdu©KeDronfvnf; xkdodkYaom t,l½dS\?  
xkdodkYaom ESpfoufjCIF; ½dS\? xkdodkYaom tvkd½dS\

xkdbdu©KeDronf[lonf tMuifOau©yeD,uHjzifh  
ESifxkwfxm;aom &[ef;odkY twkvkdufí usifhaom  
bdu©KeDrwnf;/

bdu©KeDrwkUdonf[lonf tJcm;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf/

Jrifukef Mum;ukefaom xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]toQifr  
p&[ef;ukd nDñGwfaom oHCmu[kwfrSefaomoabmç  
0denf;ç jrWfpGmbk&m;\ tmPmawmf ]Úwfur®0gpm}  
Jzifh ESifxkwfxm;\? p&[ef;onf ½dkaojCIF;r½dS?  
roGif;tyfao;? taygif;tazmfrvkyf&ao;? toQifr p&[ef;odkY  
twkvkdufí rusifhygvifh}}[k ajymqkd&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkd&rnf?  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkd&rnf? tu,fí pGefYtHh?  
podkY pGefYjCIF;onf aumif;\? tu,fí rpGefYtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ Mum;í rajymqkdukeftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

xkdbdu©KeDrukd oHCmhtv,fodkYvnf; qJGiifí ]]toQifr  
p&[ef;ukd nDñGwfaom oHCmu[kwfrSefaomoabmç  
0denf;ç jrWfpGmbk&m;\ tmPmawmf ]Úwfur®0gpm}  
Jzifh ESifxkwfxm;\? p&[ef;onf ½dkaojCIF;r½dS?  
p&[ef;ukd roGif;&ao;? taygif;tazmfrjyK&ao;? toQifronf  
xkd&[ef;odkY twkvkdufí rusifhygvifh}}[k ajymqkd&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkd&rnf?  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkd&rnf? tu,fí pGefYtHh?  
podkY pGefYjCIF;onf aumif;\? tu,fí rpGefYtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

xkdbdu©KeDrukd aumif;pGm qkdqHk;r&rnf?  
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif aumif;pGm qkdqHk;r&rnf?  
uRrf;usif vdr®mí pGrf;&nf½dSaom bdu©KeDronf  
oHCmukd odap&rnf/

671/ ]]toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;ukd)  
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom bdu©KeDronf nDñGwfaom  
oHCmu[kwfrSefaomoabmç 0denf;ç jrwpGmbk&m;  
tmPm awmf[laom ]Úwfur®0gpm} jzifh ESifxkwfxm;aom  
½dkaojcif;r½dSaom roGif;&ao;aom taygif;tazmf  
rjyK&ao;aom xkd&[ef;odkY twkvkdufí usifh\?  
xkdbdu©KeDronf xkd0w→Kukd rpGefY? oHCmtm;  
avsmufywfaom tcg½dSaom uHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?  
oHCmonf prnfaom bdu©KeDrtm; xkd0w→Kukd  
pGefYapjcif;iSg aumif;pGm qkdqHk;r&m\? pum;  
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;ukd)  
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom bdu©KeDronf nDñGwfaom  
oHCmu[kwfrSefaomoabmç 0denf;ç jrwpGmbk&m;\n  
tmPmawmf[laom ]Úwfur®0gpm} jzifh ESifxkwfxm;aom  
½dkaojcif;r½dSaom roGif;&ao; aom taygif;tazmf  
rjyKvkyf&ao;aom xkd&[ef;odkY twkvkdufí usifh\?  
xkdbdu©KeDr onf xkd0w→Kukd rpGefY? oHCmonf  
prnfaom bdu©KeDruk xkd0w→Kukd  
pGefYapjcif;iSg ]Úwfur®0gpm} jzifh aumif;pGm  
qkdqHk;r\? tMuiftoQifrtm; prnfaom bdu©KeDruk xkd  
0w→Kukd pGefYjcif;iSg qkdqHk;rjcif;ukd ESpfoufjcif;  
½dS\? xkdtoQifronf qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQifrtm;  
ESpfoufjcif; r½dS? xkdtoQifronf ajymqkd&m\?  
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd ajymqkdygVy/  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd ajymqkdygVy/

oHCmonf prnfaom bdu©KeDruk xkd0w→Kukd  
pGefYapjcif;iSg aumif;pGm qkdqHk;rtyfNyD? oHCmtm;  
ESpfoufjcif; ½dS\? xUkdaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY  
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh p ESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd  
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuúú#ftmywf oifh\ ur®0gpm  
ESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\  
ur®0gpmtqHk;üum; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

pbdu©KeDronfvnf;[lonf a&S;jzpfaom  
yg&mZdutmywf oifhaom bdu©KeDrukd axmuf í  
qkdyfV

yg&mZdutmywf oifh\lonf Oyrmtm;jzifh  
xlxJBuD;rm;aom ausmufzsmBuD;onf ESpfzsmESpfpdwf  
uGJonf&Sdaomf wpfzefjyefí rpyfEdkifouJhodkY?  
ptwlomvQif bdu©KeDronf  
oHk;Budrfajrmufatmif ]Úwfur®0gpm} jzifh  
qkdqHk;ronf½dSaomf t,ludk rpGefYtHh? bdu©KeDr  
r[kwf awmhay? omuD0ifrif;orD; bk&m;orD;awmf  
r[kwfawmhay? xdkYaMumifh omoemawmfrS  
qHk;½Hl;jcif; odkY a&muf\k qkd&V

bdu©KeDr aumif;wdkYESifh twlwuG aygif;oif;&jcif;  
r&Sd[l&mü aygif;oif;jcif; rnfonf twlwuG 0denf;uHjyKrl?  
twlwuG ygwdarmuf&Gwfjyrl? wlrQaom  
usifhMuHaexkdifrlwnf;? p tvHk;pHkonf aygif;oif;jcif;rnfV  
xkdaygif;oif;jcif;onf xkdbdu©KeDrESifh twl  
r½dSawmhay? xdkYaMumifh  
bdu©KeDraumif;wdkYESifh twlwuG aygif;oif;&jcif;  
r&Sd[k qkd&V

672/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí t,ludk  
rpGefYtHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifhV  
"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí t,ludk rpGefYtHh?  
yg&mZdutmywf oifhV "r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sd  
onfjzpfí t,ludk rpGefYtHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf½dStHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;½dStHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV t"r®uHü  
t"r®uH[k trSwf½dStHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

673/ Úwfur®0gpmjzifh rqHk;r&ao;aom bdu©KeDr?  
t,ludk pGefYaom bdu©KeDr? ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? /y/  
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; tmywf roifh/

**wwd, yg&mZduodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

**8-pwkw¬yg&mZduodu©myk'f**

674/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf um,oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*pGwfpkdonf  
jzpfí um,oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*pGwfpdkaom a,musfm;\  
xkdrolawmftusifhukd rSD0Jjcif;tusdK;iSg vufukd  
ukdifjcif;ukdvnf; om,mukef\? ouFef;pGef;ukd  
ukdifjcif;ukdvnf; om,mukef\? twlvnf; &yfukef\? twlvnf;  
pum;ajymukef\? csdef;csuf&m t&yfodkYvnf; oGm;ukef\?  
a,musfm;\ a&S;<sup>1/2</sup>lvmjcif;ukdvnf; om,mukef\?  
zHk;uG,f&modkYvnf; vkdufí 0ifukef\? ukd,fukdvnf; teD;  
odkY aqmifukef\

tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf um,oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*  
pGwfpkdonfjzpfí um,oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*pGwfpdkaom a,musfm;\  
xkdrolawmftusifhukd rSD0Jjcif;tusdK;iSg vufukd  
ukdifjcif;ukdvnf; om,mukefbdoenf;? ouFef;pGef;ukd  
ukdifjcif;ukdvnf; om,mukefbdoenf;? twlvnf;  
&yfukefbdoenf;? twlvnf; ajymqkdukefbdoenf;?  
csdef;csuf&m t&yfodkY vnf; oGm;ukefbdoenf;?  
a,musfm;\ a&S;<sup>1/2</sup>lvmjcif;ukdvnf; om,mukefbdoenf;?  
zHk;uG,f&m t&yfodkYvnf; vkdufí 0ifukefbdoenf;?  
ukd,fukdvnf; teD;odkY aqmifukefbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? <sup>1/2</sup>lwfcSukef\? tjyfpjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
um,oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*pGwfpkdonf jzpfí um,oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*  
pGwfpdkaom xkda,musfm;\ xkdrolawmftusifhukd  
rSD0Jjcif;iSg vufukd ukdifjcif;ukdvnf; om,mukef\?  
ouFef;pGef;ukd ukdifjcif;ukdvnf; om,mukef\? twlvnf;  
&yfukef\? twlvnf; pum;ajymukef\? csdef;csuf&m  
t&yfodkYvnf; oGm;ukef\? a,musfm;\  
a&S;<sup>1/2</sup>lvmjcif;ukdvnf; om,mukef\?  
zHk;uG,f&mt&yfodkYvnf; vkdufí 0ifukef\? ukd,fukdvnf;  
teD;odkY aqmifukef\[lonfhrSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
 uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>D  
 bdu©KeDrwdkYonf um,oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*pGwfpkdonf jzpfí  
 um,oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*pGwfpkdaom a,musfm;\  
 xkdrolawmftusifhukd rSD0Jjcif;tusdK;iSg vufukd  
 ukdifjcif;ukdvnf; om,mukefbdoenf;? ouFef;pGef; ukd  
 ukdifjcif;ukdvnf; om,mukefbdoenf;? twlvnf;  
 &yfukefbdoenf;? twlvnf; pum;ajym ukefbdoenf;?  
 csdef;csuf&m t&yfodkYvnf; oGm;ukefbdoenf;?  
 a,musfm;\ a&S;<sup>1/2</sup>lvmjicif;ukdvnf; om,mukefbdoenf;?  
 zHk;uG,f&m t&yfodkYvnf; vkdufí Oifukefbdoenf;?  
 ukd,fukdvnf; teD;odkY aqmifukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p  
 (qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf  
 rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
 MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
 podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

8-675/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf  
 um,oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*pGwfpkdonf jzpfí um, oHo<sup>\*3/4</sup>&m\*jzifh  
 pGwfpkdaom a,musfm;\ xkdrolawmftusifhukd  
 rSD0Jjcif;iSg vufukd ukdifjcif;ukdrlnvf; om,mjim;tHh?  
 ouFef;pGef;ukd ukdifjcif;ukdrlnvf; om,mjim; tHh?  
 twlrlvnf; &yfjim;tHh? twlrlvnf; pum;ajymjim;tHh?  
 csdef;csuf&m t&yfodkYrlvnf; oGm;jim;tHh? a,musfm;\  
 a&S; <sup>1/2</sup>lvmjicif;ukdrlnvf; om,mjim; tHh? zHk;uG,f&m  
 t&yfodkYrlvnf; vkdufí Oifjim;tHh? ukd,fukdrlnvf;  
 teD;odkY aqmifjim;tHh? pbdu©KeDronfvnf;  
 taMumif;&Spfyg;<sup>1/2</sup>dSonf jzpfí (t|0w→Kum rnfaom)  
 yg&mZdutmywf oifh\ bdu©KeDraumif;wdkYESifh  
 twlwuG aygif; oif;&jcif; r<sup>1/2</sup>dS}} podkY  
 (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

**8-pwkw→yg&mZdu odu©myk'f tzGifh**

676/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm<sup>1/2</sup>dSaom/y/



bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]bdu©KeDr}[lí  
tvkd<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dStyfV

um,oHo<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>&m\* pGwfpkdonfjzpfí rnfonf  
wyfESpfoufjCIF;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSonf jzpfí ijhuGufjCIF;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSonf jzpfí  
&m\*aESmifzGUJaom tcspfpdwf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSonf jzpfí/

um,oHo<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>&m\*jzifh pGwfpkdaom rnfonf  
wyfESpfoufjCIF;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaom ijhuGufjCIF;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaom &m\*  
aESmifzGJUaom tcspfpdwf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaom/

a,musfm;yk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf rnfonf bDvl;a,musfm; r[kwf?  
Nydwåma,musfm; r[kwf? vla,mif zefqif;aom  
wd&påmefa,musfm; r[kwf? ukd,fvufESD;aESmrlukd  
jyKusifhjCIF;iSg odMum;vdr®mpGrf;Ekdif aom  
vla,musfm;omwnf;/

vufukd ukdifjCIF;ukdrlnvf; om,mjim;tHh[l&mü vuf  
rnfonfum; wHawmifqpukd tpjyKí  
vufonf;zsm;wkdifatmifaom ukd,f\ tpdwftykdif;wnf;?  
prolawmfwdkY\ tusifhukd rDS0JjCIF;iSg n\$yf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kd;  
txufESifh ykqpf'l;0ef;atmufü ukdifjCIF;ukd om,mtHh?  
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifhV

ouFef;pGef;ukd ukdifjCIF;ukdrlnvf; om,mjim;tHh[lonf  
prolawmftusifhukd rDS0JjCIF;iSg ukd,f0wfukdvnf;aumif;?  
ukd,f<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkukdvnf;aumif; ukdifjCIF;ukd om,mtHh?  
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifhV

twlrlvnf; &yfjim;tHh[lonf prolawmftusifhukd  
rDS0JjCIF;iSg a,musfm;\ ESpfawmifhxGm twGif;ü  
&yftHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifhV

twlrlvnf; ajymqkdjim;tHh[lonf prolawmftusifhukd  
rDS0JjCIF;iSg a,musfm;\ ESpfawmifh xGmhtwGif;ü  
&yfvsuf pum;ajymqkdjim;tHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifhV

csdef;csuf&mt&yfodkYrlvnf; oGm;jim;tHh[lonf  
prolawmftusifhukd rDS0JjCIF;iSg a,musfm;u ]]prnfaom  
t&yfodkY vmygavmh}}[k csdef;csufí oGm;tHh?  
ajcvSrf;wkdif; ajcvSrf;wkdif; 'kuú#f tmywf oifhV

a,musfm;\ ESpfawmifhxGmtwGif;odkY  
a&mufonf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaomf xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

a,musfm;\ a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lvmjcif;ukdrlnf; om,mjim;tHh[lonf  
prolawmftusifhukd rSD0Jjcif;iSg a,musfm;\  
a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lvmjcif;ukd om,mtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\  
ESpfawmifhxGmtwGif;odkY 0ifonf <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaomf  
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

zHk;uG,f&m t&yfodkYrlvnf; vkdufí 0ifjim;tHh[lonf  
prolawmftusifhukd rSD0Jjcif;iSg  
wpfpHkwpfckzHk;uG,faom ae&modkY 0ifumrQü  
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

ukd,fukdrlnf; teD;odkY aqmifjim;tHh[lonf  
prolawmftusifhukd rSD0Jjcif;iSg a,musfm;\  
ESpfawmifhxGmtwGif;ü &yfvsuf ukd,fukd (a,musfm;)\  
teD;odkYaqmiftHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

pbdu©KeDronfvnf;[lonf a&S;yg&mZdutmywf  
oifhaom bdü©KeDrwdkYukd axmufí qdktyf\

yg&mZdutmywf oifh\ [lonf Oyrmtm;jzifh  
vnfqpfjywfNyD;aom xef;yifonf wpfzef  
pnfyifjyefYyGg;jcif;iSg rxkdufouJhodkY? ptwlomvQif  
&[ef;rdef;ronf &Spfckajrmufaom taMumif; 0w→Kukd  
jynfhapaomf bdü©KeDr r[kwfawmhay? omuD0ifrif;orD;  
bk&m;orD;awmf r[kwfawmhay? xdkYaMumifh  
omoemawmfrS qHk;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lH;jcif;odkY a&muf\ [k qkd&\

bdü©KeDraumif;wdkYESifh twlwuG  
aygif;oif;&jcif;r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dS[l&mü twlwuGaygif;oif;jcif; rnfonf  
twlwuG 0denf;uH jyKrl? twlwuG ygwdarmuf&Gwfjyrl?  
wlrQaom usifhMuHaexkdifrSKwnf;? ptvHk;pHkonf  
aygif;oif;jcif; rnf\? xkdaygif;oif;jcif;onf  
xkdbdÜ©KeDrESifh twlwuG r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSawmhay?  
xdkYaMumifh bdü©KeDraumif;wdkYESifh  
twlwuGaygif;oif;&jcif; r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dS[k qkd&\

677/ pdwfapwemr&Sdaom bdü©KeDr?  
owdarhavsmhaom bdü©KeDr? rodaom bdü©KeDr?  
rom,maom bdü©KeDr? <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l;aom bdü©KeDr?

pdwfysHUvGifhaom bdu©KeDr? a0'emESdyfpufaom  
bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
tmywf roifh/

**pwkw→ yg&mZduodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

toQifrwdkY yg&mZdutmywf&Spfyg;wdkYukd  
o<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyftm;jzifh jyqkdyfNyD;ygukefNyD? tMuif  
bdu©KeDronf ,if;yg&mZdutmywf &Spfyg;wdkYwGif  
tmywfwpfyg;yg;odkY a&mufaomf a&S; (vl omraPr  
odu©rmefjzpfpOf) tcgü bdu©KeDrwdkYESifh twlwuG  
aygif;oif;qufqHrlukd r&ouJhodkY? xdkYtwl  
xkdbdu©KeDronf (yg&mZdu usNyD;aom)  
aemuftcgüvnf; bdu©KeDrwdkYESifh twlwuG  
aygif;oif;qufqHrlukd r&? omoemawmfrS  
qHk;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IH;jcif;odkY a&muf\? bdu©KeDraumif;wdkYESifh  
twl wuG aygif;oif;&jcif; r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSawmhay/

xkdyg&mZdutmywf&Spfyg;wdkYü toQifrwdkYukd  
ar;yg\? tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm?  
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ar;yg\? tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\  
avm? oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ar;yg\? tmywfrS  
pifMu,fMuygukef\avm? toQifrwdkYonf  
pyg&mZdutmywfwdkYü tmywfrS pifMu,fMu ygukef\  
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf aeMuukef\? podkY  
qdwfqdwfaejzifh ptmywfrS pifMu,fonfh tjzpfukd  
odrSwf&ygonf/

**bdu©KeD0dbif;ü yg&mZdutcef; NyD;V**

-----

**2-oHCm'dodoftcef;**

**1-yXroHCm'dodofodu©myk'f**

toQifrwdkY wpfq,fhckepfyg;ukefaom  
poHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYonf o<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyftm;jzifh jyqkdyf onf\  
tjzpfodkY a&mufukef\

678/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
Oygoumwpfa,mufonf bdu©KeDoHCmtm;  
b@mwkdufukd ay;vSLNyD;aemuf uG,fvGefoGm;av\?  
xkdOygoumtm; om;ESpfa,muf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSonfU teuf  
wpfa,mufonf o''gw&m;r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dS rMunfndK? wpfa,mufum;  
o''gw&m;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dS\ MunfndK\? xkdom;ESpfa,mufwdkYonf  
tZR S vmaom Opömespfukd cJGa0ukefV xkdtcg  
o''gw&m;r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaom rMunfndKaom olu  
o''gw&m;&Sdaom MunfndKaom olukd ]]igwdkYtm;  
b@mwkdufonf <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dS\? xkdb@mwkdufukd  
cGJa0MupdkY}}[k ajymqkdvmof<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaomf  
xkdo''gw&m;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaom MunfndKaomolu  
xkdo''gw&m;r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaom rMunfndKaomolukd ]]tarmif  
podkY rqkdvifh? igwdkY\ tznf bdu©KeD oHCmtm;  
ay;vSLxm;NyD}}[k ajymqkdV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; xkdo''gw&m;r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaom  
rMunfndKaom olu xkdo''gw&m;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaom MunfndKaom  
olukd ]]igwdkYtm; b@mwkdufonf <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dS\?  
xkdb@mwkdufukd cGJa0MupdkY}}[k qkdV xkdtcg  
o''gw&m;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaom MunfndKaomolu  
xkdo''gw&m;r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaom rMunfndKaomolukd ]]tarmif  
podkY rqkdygvifh? igwdkY\ tznf bdu©KeDoHCmtm;  
ay;vSLxm;NyD}}[k ajymqkdV

oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; xkdo''gw&m;r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaom  
rMunfndKaom olu xkdo''gw&m;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaom MunfndKaom  
olukd ]]igwdkYtm; b@mwkdufonf <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dS\?  
xkdb@mwkdufukd cGJa0MupdkY}}[k qkdV xkdtcg  
o''gw&m;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaom MunfndKaomolu ]]tu,fí  
igydkifjzpfCjhygrl igonfvnf; bdu©KeD oHCmtm;  
ay;vSLtHh}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;í) ]]cJGa0MupdkY}}[k  
xkdo''gw&m;r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaom rMunfndKaom oltm;  
ajymqkdNyD;aemuf cGJa0aomtcg (xkdb@mwkdufonf)  
xkdo''gw&m;r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaom rMunfndKaom olxHodkY  
a&mufcjhV

xkdtcg xkdo'`gw&m;r½dSaom rMunfndKaom olonf  
bdu©KeDrwdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí ]]toQifrwdkY  
xGufukefavmh? tuREkfyf\ b@mwkdufwnf;}}[k  
pum;qkdonf½dSaomf xkv'eE'm bdu©KeDronf ]]tarmif  
podkY rqkdygvifh? oifwdkY\ tzonf bdu©KeDoHCmtm;  
ay;vSLxm;NyD; jzpfygonf}}[k xkda,musfm;tm;  
ajymqkdV ]vSLNyD; rvSL&ao;}[k jiif;cHkvsuf  
w&m;qHk;jzwfaom trwfBuD;wdkYukd  
ar;ojzifh ]]toQifrwdkY bdu©KeDoHCmtm;  
ay;vSLxm;NyD;[k tb,folonf odoenf;}}[k trwfBuD;wdkYu  
ar;ukefV

podkY ar;onf½dSaomf xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDronf ]]tarmifwdkY todoufaoxm;í ay;vSL  
pGefYMuJaom tvSLukd oiftrwfBuD;wdkYonf jrifvnf;  
jrifzl;oavm Mum;vnf; Mum;zl;oavm}}[k  
xkdtrwfBuD;wdkYtm; ajymqkdV

xkdtcg trwfBuD;wdkYu ]]toQifrwdkYonf rSefuefaom  
pum;ukd qdkukef\}}[k xkdb@m wkdufukd  
bdu©KeDoHCmykdif jyKMuukefV xkda,musfm;onf  
½Hl;aomaMumifh pacgif;wHk;OD;jynf;  
trsdK;,kwfrwdkYonf bdu©KeDr  
r[kwfukef? ]]tb,fhaMumifh igwdkY\ b@mwkdufukd  
vk,ufukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JU\? ½lwfcS\? tjypfjy  
ajymqkdV

xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf trwfBuD;wdkYtm;  
ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;ojzifh trwfBuD;wdkYu  
xkda,musfm;ukd 'Pfxm;ukefV xkdtcg 'Pfxm;cH&aom  
xkda,musfm;onf bdu©KeDrwdkY ausmif;teD;ü  
wuúwGef;ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfapí  
wuúwGef;wdkYtm; ]]xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
qJa&wkdif;xGm Muukefavmh}}[k wkdufwGef;V xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDronf trwfBuD;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd  
ajymMum; jyefojzifh trwfBuD;wdkYu xkda,musfm;ukd  
aESmifzGJUapukefV

vltaygif;wdkYu ]]bdu©KeDrwdkYonf a&S;OD;pGm  
b@mwkdufukd vk,ufukef\? ESpfBudrfajrmuf

'Pfxm;apukef\? oHk;Budrfajrmuf  
aESmifzJGUapukef\? ,cktcgürlum; owfapukefvwåHU}}[k  
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcs tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;ukef\  
tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
toQifrxkv'eE'monf jiif;chK&efyGg; (w&m; awGUvsuf)  
aebdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuukef\ xkdtcg xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd  
avQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf jiif;chK&efyGg;  
(w&m;awGU) vsufae\[lonf rSefo avm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifhxkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf jiif;chK&efyGg; (w&m;awGU) vsuf  
aebdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY þ (xkv'eE'mjyKrdaom trl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

9/ 1-679/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf  
ol<u,fESifhaomfvnf;aumif;? ol<u,fom;  
ESifhaomfvnf;aumif;? uRefESifhaomfvnf;aumif;?  
trlvkyfESifhaomfvnf; aumif;? t,kwftm;jzifh  
&[ef;y&dAdkZfESifhaomfvnf;aumif; jiif;chK&efyGm;  
(w&m;awGUí) aejim;tHh? þbdu©KeDronf  
a&S;OD;vGefusL;qJcPü oifhonf jzpfí (oHCmrS)  
ESifxkwfapwwfaom oHCm'dodof tmywfodkY a&muf\}}  
podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

**1-yXroHCm'dodofodu©myk'f tzGifh**

680/ tMuif\[lonf tMuifodkYoabm½dSaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]bdu©KeDr}[k  
tvkd<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dStyfV

jiif;cHk&efyGg; (w&m;awGUvsuf) rnfonf  
w&m;awGUjcif;ukd qkdV

ol<u,f rnfonf tdrfÜ tkyfpkd;í aeaom  
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom olwnf;/

ol<u,f\om; rnfonf wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom om; nD  
tpfukdwkdYwnf;/

uRef rnfonf tdrfÜaygufzGm;aomuRef? aiG0,fuRef?  
okHY&uRefwnf;/

trlvkyf rnfonf ol&if;iSg;[k 0efcHaom olwnf;/

&[ef;y&dAdkZf rnfonf &[ef;a,musfm; &[ef;rdef;r  
odu©rmef omraP omraPrdef;rrS wpfyg;  
wpfpHkwpfa,muf y&dAdkZfÜ tusHK;0ifaom olwnf;/

]]w&m;awGUtHh}}[lí tazmfukdvnf; &SmtHh?  
oGm;rlvnf; oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV wpf a,mufaom  
oltm; ajymMum;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV tazmftm;  
ajymMum;tHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifhV w&m;awGUjcif;  
tqHk;ü oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

a&S;OD; vGefusL;qj cPü oifhonfjzpfí[lonf 0w→Kukd  
vGefusL;í usifhonfESifh wpfNydKif euf tmywf oifhV  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh qkdqHk;rjcif;aMumifh tmywfoifhonf  
r[kwf/

ESifxkwfapwwf[lonf oHCmrS ESifxkwfapwwfV

oHCm'dodof tmywf[lonf oHCmonfomvQif xkdtmywf\  
rmewfukd ay;&\? t&if;odkY iif&\? tAÇmefoGif;&\?  
bdu©KeDrESpfyg; oHk;yg;onfvnf;aumif;? wpfyg;onfvnf;  
aumif; rmewfukd ray;&? t&if;odkY riif&? tAÇmefroGif;&?  
xdkYaMumifh oHCm'dodof[lí qkdtyf?  
(oHCm'dodof[laom trnfonf) xkdtmywftaygif;\  
trnfomvQifwnf;? xdkYaMumifhvnf; ]]oHCm'dodof}}[k  
qkdtyfV

681/ vltaygif;wdkYu w&m;olBuD;xHodkY  
qGJiifaomaMumifh oGm;tHh? tapmifhta&Smufukd  
awmif;tHh? r&nfpl;bJ ajymMum;tHh? tmywf roifh?  
½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**yXr oHCm'dodofodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **2-'kwd,oHCm'dodofodu©myk'f**

682/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
a0omvDjynfü vdpä0Drif;wpfOD;\ r,m;onf vifukd vGefí  
usifhav\ ]vifajr&mifxm;í aysmfyg;jyKusifhae\}/ xkdtcg  
vdpä0Drif;u ]]xkdtrlrS a&SmifMuOfygavmh? oif\  
tusKd;rjhukd jyK&vdrfhrnf}}[k xkdrdef;rtm; qkdV podkY  
ajymqkdygaomf vnf; rem,lacs/

xkdpOftcg a0omvDjynfü vdpä0Drif;taygif;onf  
wpfpHkwpfckaom jyKzG,fudpöjzifh pnf;a0;V xkdtcg  
xkdvdpa0Drif;onf xkdvdpa0Drif;wdkYtm; ]]tarmifwdkY  
tuREkfyftm; wpfa,mufaom rdef;ruk  
cGifhjyKukefavmh}}[k qkdV

xkdrdef;ronf tb,fttrnf½dSoenf;[k (ar;Muukef\)/

tuREkfyf\ r,m;onf (tuREkfyfukd) vGefí usifhaeyg\  
xkdrdef;ruk owfygtHh[k (qkd\)/ (oifhr,m;ukd oifyif)  
odavmh[k (qkdMuukef\)/

xkdrdef;ronf ]]ighvifu ighukd owfvkdowwf}}[k  
Mum;aomaMumifh tzkd;wefOpömb@mukd ,lí  
om0w→djynfodkY oGm;NyD;vQif wdw→dwdkYxHodkY  
csOf;uyfí &[ef;tjzpfukd awmif;avV wdw→dwdkYonf  
&[ef;jyKay;jcif;iSg tvkdr½dSukef/  
bdu©KeDrwdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí &[ef;tjzpfukd awmif;V  
bdu©KeDrwdkYuvnf; &[ef;jyKay;jcif;iSg tvkdr½dSukef/  
xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDrxHodkY csOf;uyfí Opömb@mukd



jyum           &[ef;tjzpfukd           awmif;jyef\           xkv'eE  
´mbdu©KeDronfum; Opöm b@mukd ,lí &[ef;jyKay;av\  
      xkdtckdufwGif           vdpä0Drif;onf           xkdrdef;rukD  
&SmazGonf½dSaomf           om0w→djynfodkY           oGm;í  
bdu©KeDr   wdkYxHü   &[ef;jyKaeonfukd   jrifaomtcg  
yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;xHodkY           csOf;uyfí           yaoe'D  
aumovrif;BuD;tm; -

]]rif;jrwf tuREkfyf\ r,m;onf tzkd;wefOpömb@mukd ,lí  
om0w→djynfodkY a&mufaeyg\? rif;jrwfonf xkdrdef;rukD  
cGifhjyKawmfrlygavmh}}[k oHawmfOD;wif\

      tcsif;           odkYjzpfvQif           pHkprf;&SmazGí  
ajymMum;avmh[k (rdefYqkd\)/

]]rif;jrwf bdu©KeDrwdkYxHü   &[ef;jyKí   aeonfukd  
awGUjrifyg\}}[k (avQmufqkd\)/

      tcsif;   tu,fí   bdu©KeDrwdkYxHü   &[ef;jyKaeygrl  
xkdrdef;rukD wpfpHkwpfck jyKvkyfcGifh r&awmhNyD?  
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf           w&m;awmfukd           aumif;pGm  
a[mxm;awmfrltyf\?           0#fqif;&J\           tqHk;ukD  
jyKzdkY&efhjrwfaom tusifhukD aumif;pGm usifhygap[k  
(qkd\)/

      xkdtcg           vdpä0Drif;onf           ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ckd;olrukD &[ef;jyKay;bdo enf;}}[k  
ujh&JU\? ½lwfcS\? tjypfjy ajymqkd\ bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy ajymqkd aom xkdvdpä0Drif;\  
pum;ukD           Mum;Muonfomwnf;/           tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf   ]]tb,fhaMumifh toQifrxkv'eE´monf  
ckd;olrukD   &[ef;jyKay;bdoenf;}}[k   ujh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcSukef\?   tjypfjy   ajymqkdMuukef\   xkdtcg  
xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf   &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm;   p  
taMumif;ukD ajymMum;ukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY   xkv'eE´mbdu©KeDronf   ckd;olrukD  
&[ef;jyKay;\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\y/  
      rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf ckd;olrukd &[ef;jyKay;bdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY  
p (xkv'eE'mjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjicif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

10/ 2-683/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf owfxkdufol[k  
xif&Sm;aom ckd;olrukd odvsuf rif;ukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
oHCmukdaomfvnf;aumif;? (twwfong)  
\*kdPf;ukdaomfvnf;aumif;? (aumif;rljyKol)  
vltoif;tzGJUukdaomfvnf;aumif;? (ukefong) tpnf;t½Hk;ukd  
aomfvnf;aumif; ryefMum;rlí &[ef;jyKzl;aom rdef;ruk  
z,fxm;í &[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh? pbdu©KeDronfvnf; a&S;OD;  
vGefusL;qj cPü oifhonfjzpfí (oHCmrS) ESifxkwfap  
wwfaom oHCm'dodof tmywfodkY a&muf\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\))/

## 2-'kwd,oHCm'dodofodu©myk'f tzGifh

684/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm½dSaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]bdu©KeDr}[lí  
tvkd½dStyfV

od\ rnfong ukd,fwkdifaomfvnf; od\  
olwpyfg;wdkYuaomfvnf; xkd&[ef;rdef;rtm;  
ajymMum;Muukef\? xkdckd;olruaomfvnf; ajymMum;V

ckd;olr rnfong ig;yj ig;yjxuftvGef xkdufwefaom  
t&Sifray;onfU Opömukd ckd;vkdaom pdwfjzifhh  
ckd;,laom rdef;ronf ckd;olr rnfV

owfxkdufol rnfong tMuiftrlukd jyKaomaMumifh  
owfxkdufaom tjzpfodkY a&mufol wnf;/

xif&Sm;aom rnfong tjcm;aom vlwdkYxuf ]]prdef;ronf  
owfxkduf\}}[k xif&Sm;V

ryefMum;rlí[lonf rajymrMum;rlí/

rif; rnfonf tMuift&yfü rif;onf qHk;rtkyfcsKyf\?  
xkdt&yfü rif;ukd yefMum;&rnf/

oHCm rnfonf bdü©KeDroHCmukd qkdyf\?  
bdü©KeDoHCmukd yefMum;&rnf/

\*dkPf; rnfonf tMuift&yfü \*dkPf;onf qHk;rtkyfcsKyf\?  
xkdt&yfü \*kdPf;ukd yefMum; &rnf/

toif;tzGJU rnfonf tMuift&yfü toif;tzGJUonf  
qHk;rtkyfcsKyf\? xkdt&yfü toif; tzGJUukd yefMum;&rnf/

tpnf;t½Hk; rnfonf tMuift&yfü tpnf;t½Hk;onf  
tkyfcsKyf\? xkdt&yfü tpnf;t½Hk;ukd yefMum;&rnf/

&[ef;jyKzl;aom rdef;rukd z,fxm;ílonf &[ef;jyKzl;aom  
rdef;rukd MuOfí/

&[ef;jyKzl;aomrdef;r rnfonf wdwd→wdkYabmifü  
&[ef;jyKzl;aom rdef;r? tjcm;aom bdü©KeDrwdkY abmifü  
&[ef;jyKzl;aom rdef;rtm;jzifh ESpyfg;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;jyKzl;aom rdef;rukd MuOfí ]&[ef;jyKay;tHh}}[k  
\*dkPf;udkaomfvnf;aumif;? (ur®0gpm)  
q&mrukdaomfvnf;aumif;? oydwfudkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
ouFef;udkaomfvnf;aumif; &SmtHh? odrfudkaomfvnf;  
orkwftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ Úwfxm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\ ur®0gpmESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü xkv'pöOf;tmywf  
oifh\ ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü OyZÑm,fq&mrtm;  
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\ \*dkPf;tm;vnf;aumif;?  
ur®0gpmq&mrtm;vnf;aumif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

pbdu©KeDronfvnf;lonf a&S;oHCm'dodoftmywf  
oifhaom bdü©KeDrukd axmufí qkdyf\

a&S;OD; vGefusL;qj cPü oifhonfjzpfílonf 0w→Kukd  
vGefusL;onfESifh wpfNyKdifeuf tmywf oifh\  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh qkdqHk;raomaMumifh tmywfoifhonf  
r[kwf/

ESifxkwfapwwfaomlonf oHCmrS ESifxkwfapwwf\

oHCm'dodoflonf/y/ xdkYaMumifhvnf; oHCm'dodoflí  
qkdyf\

685/ ckd;olrü ckd;olr[k trSwf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSvsuf &[ef;jyKzl;olukd  
xm;í ylöif;cHay;tHh? oHCm'dodof tmywf oifh/  
ckd;olrü ,HkrSm;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSvsuf &[ef;jyKzl;olukd xm;í  
ylöif;cHay;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh/ ckd;olrü ckd;olr  
r[kwf[k trSwf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSvsuf &[ef;jyKzl;olukd xm;í  
ylöif;cHay;tHh? tmywf roifh/

ckd;olr r[kwfonfü ckd;olr[k trSwf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dStHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh/ ckd;olr r[kwfonfü ,HkrSm;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dStHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh/ ckd;olr r[kwfonfü ckd;olr r[kwf[k  
trSwf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSvsuf ylöif;cHay;tHh? tmywf roifh/

686/ rodí ylöif;cHay;tHh? yefMum;í ylöif;cHay;tHh?  
&[ef;jyKzl;aom rdef;rukd ylöif;cH ay;tHh? tmywf roifh?  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**'kwd, oHCm'dodofodu©myk'f NyD;/**

-----

### **3-wwd,oHCm'dodofodu©myk'f**

687/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
b'gumydvmeD\ teD;aewynfhjzpfaom bdu©KeDr onf  
tjcm;bdu©KeDrESifh ckduf&efjiif;cHkí aqGrsKd;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dS&m  
&GmodkY oGm;av/

b'gumydvmeDonf xkdbdu©KeDruk  
rjrifoizifh ]]prnfaom bdu©KeDronf tb,frSmenf;  
rjrifygwum;}}[k bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; ar;av/ toQifr  
(tjcm;) bdu©KeDrwdkYESifh ckduf&ef jiif;cHkNyD;  
aemuf rjrifawmhyg[k qkdonf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaomf trdwdkY prnfaom  
&Gmü xkdbdu©KeDr\ aqGrsKd; &Sd\? xkd&GmodkY  
oGm;í pHkprf;&Sm azGMuukefavmh[k qkd/

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf xkd&GmodkY oGm;í  
xkdbdu©KeDruk awGUjrifaomtcg ]]toQifr oifonf

tb,fhaMumifh wpfa,mufxD;wnf; vmbdoenf;? todkYenf;  
zsufqD;rcH&avoavm}}[k ar;ukef\

toQifrwdkY zsufqD;cH&yg\[k (qkd\)/ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDronf  
wpfa,mufxD;wnf; &Gmwpfyg;odkY oGm;avbdoenf;}}[k  
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcshukef\? tjyppfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf wpfa,mufxD;wnf;  
&Gmwpfyg;odkY oGm;\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
onf wpfa,mufxD;wnf; &Gmwpfyg;odkY oGm;bdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrjyKrdaomtri) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

(u) ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf wpfa,mufxD;wnf;  
&Gmwpfyg;odkY oGm;jim;tHh? p bdu©KeDronfvnf;  
a&S;OD;vGefusL;qJcPü oifhonfjzpfí (oHCmrS)  
ESifxkwfapwwfaom oHCm'dodof tmywfodkY a&muf\}}  
podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;  
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfri\

688/ xkdpOftcgü bdu©KeDrESpfa,mufwdkYonf  
omauwNrdKUrS om0w—djynfodkY c&D;&Snf  
oGm;ukef\? vrf;c&D;\ tMum;ü jrp Fukd jzwful;&ojzifh  
avSorm;wdkYodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif ]]g,umwdkY  
awmif;yefyg\? igwdkYukd ul;wdkYydkYygukefavmh}}[k  
qkdukef\

]]toQifrwdkY wpfBudrfwnf; ESpfOD;vHk;ydkYjcif;iSg  
rwwfEdkifyg}}[k qkdí wpfa,mufaom avSorm;onf  
wpfa,mufaom bdu©KeDrudk ul;wdkYydkY\? ul;NyD;aom

avSorm;u ul;NyD;aom bdu©KeDrukD zsufoD;í  
rul;&ao;aom avSorm;u rul;&ao;aom bdu©KeDrukD  
zsufoD;V

xkdbdu©KeDrESpfa,mufwdkYonf aemufü twloGm;í  
(podkY tcsif;csif;) ar;MuukefV

]]toQifr zsufoD;rch&ygoavm}}[k ar;V

toQifr zsufoD;ch&ygonf[k (qkd\)/

]]toQifr oifhukdvnf; rzsufqD;ygoavm}}[k (ar;\)/

toQifr zsufoD;yg\[k (qkd\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf om0w–djynfodkY oGm;í  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;ukefV  
tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDronf wpfa,mufxD; wnf; jrpfpfzufodkY  
ul;bdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyPfjy  
ajymqkdMuukefV xkdtcg xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;ukefV  
&[ef; a,musfm;wdkYonf ptaMumif;ukd  
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; avQmufMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf wpfa,mufxD;wnf;  
jrpfpfzufodkY ul;\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfriV/y/

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfriV/y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
onf wpfa,mufxD;wnf; jrpfpfzufodkY ul;bdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkYjyKrdaom tri) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

(c) ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf wpfa,mufxD;wnf;  
&Gmwpfyg;odkYaomfvnf; oGm;jim;tHh?  
wpfa,mufxD;wnf; jrpfpfzufodkYaomfvnf; ul;jim;tHh?

pbdu©KeDronfvnf; a&S;OD; vGefusL;qj cPü oifhonfjzpfí  
(oHCmrS) ESifxkwfapwwfaom  
oHCm'dodoftmywfodkYha&muf\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

podkYvQif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfriV

689/ xkdpOftcgü rsm;pGmaom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
aumovwkdif; om0w→djynf Zeyk'fwdkYü  
oGm;onf½dSaomf ncsrf;tcgü &Gmwpf&GmodkY  
a&mufukefV xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYwGif wpfa,mufaom  
bdu©KeDronf tqif;vS\? ½lcsifzG,f½dS\?  
MunfndKzG,f½dS\? wpfa,mufaom a,musfm;onf  
xkdbdu©KeDrukdrifonfESifhwpfNydKifeuf  
aESmifzGJUaom (tcspf) pdwfjzpfay:vmojzifh  
xkdbdu©KeDrwdkY twGuf tdyf&mcif;ay;onf½dSaomf  
xkdtqif;vSol bdu©KeDrtwGufrium; wpfckaom ae&mü  
tdyf&mukd cif;ay;V xkdtcg  
xkdbdu©KeDronf ]]pa,musfm;um;  
&m\*xkd;usifhESdyfpufl? nOfhtcg tu,fí vmjim;tHh?  
ightm; azmufjyefaom toHjzpfvwaHU}}[k rSwfom;í  
bdu©KeDrwdkYukd ryef Mum;bJ 'g,umwpfOD;tdrfodkY  
oGm;í tdyfV

xUkdaemuf xkda,musfm;onf nOfhtcg vmi  
xkdtqif;vSol bdu©KeDrukdrifonfESifhwpfNydKifeuf  
bdu©KeDrwdkYukd xdkckdufrdavV bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
xkdtqif;vSol bdu©KeDrukdrifonfESifhwpfNydKifeuf  
aomaMumifh ]]xkdbdu©KeDronf rcRwf{uef  
a,musfm;ESifhtwl xGufoGm;avNyD}}[k  
ajymqkdMuukefV

xkdbdu©KeDronf xkdnOfhvGefaomtcg (tazmf)  
bdu©KeDrwdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfvm&m (tazmf)  
bdu©KeDrwdkYu ]]toQifr tb,fhaMumifh  
a,musfm;ESifhtwl xGufoGm;oenf;}}[k xkdtqif;vSol  
bdu©KeDrtm; ajymqkdukefV ]]toQifrwkY  
tuREkfyfonfum; a,musfm;ESifhtwl xGufoGm;onf

r[kwfyg}}[k qkdí (tazmf) bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;V

tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDronf nOfhtcgü wpfa,mufxD; wnf; tazmfESifh  
uif;uGmí aebdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\?  
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf nOfhtcgü  
wpfa,mufxD;wnf; tazmfESifh uif;uGmí ae\lonf  
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\y/

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
onf nOfhtcgü wpfa,mufxD;wnf; tazmfESifh uif;uGmí  
aebdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY þ (bdu©KeD rjyKrdaom trl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

(\*) ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf wpfa,mufxD;wnf;  
&Gmwpfyg;odkYaomfvnf; oGm;jim;tHh?  
wpfa,mufxD;wnf; jrpfwpfzufodkYaomfvnf; ul;jim;tHh?  
wpfa,mufxD;wnf; nOfhtcgü tazmfESifh uif;írlvnf;  
aejim;tHh? þbdu©KeDr onfvnf; a&S;OD;vGefusL;qJcPü  
oifhonfjzpfí (oHCmrS) ESifxkwf apwwfaom  
oHCm'dodoftmywfodkY a&muf\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
podu©myk'fukd ynwfwmfrlV

690/ xkdpOftcgü rsm;pGmaom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
aumovwkdif; om0w-djynf Zeyk'fwdkYü  
c&D;&SnfoGm;ukef\ xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYwGif  
bdu©KeDr wpfyg;onf  
usifBuD;ESdyfpufvsuf½dSaomaMumifh  
wpfa,mufxD;wnf; usef&pfí aemufrS vkdufvmV



vlwdkYonf xkdbdu©KeDrukD awGUjrifi zsufoD; Muukef\/  
xkdtcgü xkdbdu©KeDronf (tazmf)  
bdu©KeDrwdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfvm&m (tazmf)  
bdu©KeDr wdkYu ]]toQifr oifonf tb,fhaMumifh  
wpfa,mufxD;wnf; aemufcsefi aeoenf;? oifonf  
zsufoD;rcH&ygoavm}}[k xkdbdu©KeDrtm; ar;ukef\  
toQifrwkdY zsufoD;ch&yg\[k (qkd\)/

tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDronf wpfa,mufxD;wnf; taygif;toif;rS  
csef&pfbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyfpjy  
ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf wpfa,mufxD;wnf;  
taygif;toif;rS csef&pf\[lonf rSefo avm}}[k  
pdppfar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
onf wpfa,mufxD;wnf; taygif;toif;rS csef&pfbdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDr jyKrdaom trl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

11/ 3- (C) 691/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf wpfa,mufxD;wnf;  
&Gmwpfyg;odkY aomfvnf; oGm;jim;tHh?  
wpfa,mufxD;wnf; jrpfwpfzufodkYaomfvnf; ul;jim;tHh?  
wpfa,mufxD;wnf; nOfhtcgü tazmfESifhuif;írlvnf;  
aejim;tHh? wpfa,mufxD;wnf; taygif;toif;rSaomfvnf;  
aemufcsef&pfjim;tHh? p bdu©KeDronfvnf;  
a&S;OD;vGefusL;qJcPü oifhonfjzpfí (oHCmrS) ESifxkwf  
apwwfaom oHCm'dodoftmywfodkY a&muf\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

### **3-wwd,oHCm'dodofodu©myk'f tzGifh**

692/ tMuif\[lonf tMuifodkYoabm½dSaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukd ]bdu©KeDr}[lí  
tvkd<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dStyfV

wpfa,mufxD;wnf; &Gmwpfyg;odkYaomfvnf;  
oGm;jim;tHh[lonf t&Htwm;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaom &Gm\ t&Htwm;ukd  
yXrajcvSrf;ukd vGefapaom bdu©KeDrtm;  
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifhV 'kwd,ajcvSrf; ukd vGefapaom  
bdu©KeDrtm; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV  
t&Htwm;r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaom &Gm\ Oypmukd yXrajcvSrf;udk  
vGefapaom bdu©KeDrtm; xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifhV  
'kwd,ajcvSrf;ukd vGefapaom bdu©KeDrtm;  
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

wpfa,mufxD;wnf; jrpfpfzufodkYaomfvnf;  
ul;jim;tHh[l&mü jrpfrnfonfum; t0ef;oHk;yg;nDpGm  
zHk;vTrf;í wpfae&m&mrS ul;aom bdu©KeDr\  
ukd,f0wfoif;ykdifonf a&pGwf\ (pt&monf jrpfrnf\)/  
yXrajcwpfzufjzifh ul;aom bdu©KeDrtm; xkv'pöOf;tmywf  
oifhV 'kwd, ajcwpfzufjzifh ul;aom bdu©KeDrtm;  
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

wpfa,mufxD;wnf; nOfhtcgü tazmfESifhuif;írlvnf;  
aejim;tHh[lonf tazmfbdu©KeDr\  
ESpfawmifhxGmt&yfukd pGefYqJjzpfaom bdu©KeDrtm;  
t<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kPfwufonfESifh wpfNyKdifeuf xkv'pöOf; tmywf oifhV  
pGefYNyD;jzpfvQif oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

wpfa,mufxD;wnf; taygif;toif;rSaomfvnf;  
aemufcsef&pfjim;tHh[lonf &Gmr<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSaom awmü  
tazmfbdu©KeDr jrifEkdif Mum;Ekdifavmufaom t&yfukd  
pGefYqJjzpfaom bdu©KeDrtm; xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifhV  
pGefYNyD;jzpfvQif oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

pbdu©KeDronfvnf;[lonf a&S;tmywfoifhNyD;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYukd axmufí qkdtyfV

a&S;OD;vGefusL;qJcPü oifhonfjzpfí[lonf 0w→Kukd  
vGefusL;onfESifh wpfNydKifeuf tmywfoifhV  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh qkdqHk;rjcf;aMumifh tmywfoifhonf  
r[kwf/

ESifxkwfapwwfaom[lonf oHCmrS ESifxkwfapwwfaom/  
oHCm'dodof[lonf/y/ xdkYaMumifhvnf; oHCm'dodof[lí  
qkdtyfV

693/ tazmfbdu©KeDronf zJoGm;aomfvnf;aumif;?  
vlxGufaomfvnf;aumif;? aoaomf vnf;aumif;?  
wdw→dausmif;odkY ajymif;a&TUaomfvnf;aumif; tmywf  
roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**wwd, oHCm'dodofodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

#### **4-pwkw→oHCm'dodof odu©myk'f**

694/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
p@umVDbdu©KeDronf jiif;chK &efyGg; qefYusifbuf  
pum;ukd qkdwwfonfhjyif pum;rsm;í  
oHCmht"du½kPf;ukdvnf; jyKwwfV xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDr  
onf xkdbdu©KeDrtn; uHjyKonf½dSaomf  
uefYuGufwm;jrpfV

xkdpOftcgü xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf  
wpfpHkwpfckaom jyKzG,fudpöjzifh &Gmi,fodkY  
oGm;ckduf bdu©KeDoHCmonf ]]xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDr  
zJoGm;avNyD}}[k p@mumVDbdu©KeDrtn; tmywfukd  
r½l jcif;aMumifh ESifxkwfavV xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf  
&Gmi,fü xkdjyKzG,fudpöukd NyD;qHk;apum wpfzef  
om0w→djynfodkY jyefvmavV

p@umVDbdu©KeDronf jyefvmaom xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDrtn; ae&mukdvnf; cif;ray;? ajcaq;a&  
ajcaq;tif;ysOf ajcyGwftkd;jcrf;ukdvnf; teD;ü ,lrxm;?  
c&D;OD;BudKqkdí oydwf ouFef;ukdvnf; vSrf;r,l?  
aomufa&jzifhvnf; rar;jref;? aomufa&ukdvnf; rqufuyf?  
xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf p@umVDbdu©KeDrtn;-

]]toQifr oifonf igvmaeygvsuf tb,fhaMumifh ae&mukd  
rcif;ygoenf;? ajcaq;a& ajcaq; tif;ysOf  
ajcyGwftkd;jcrf;ukd rxm;ygoenf;? c&D;OD;BudKqkdí  
oydwfouFef;ukd vSrf;r,lygoenf;? aomufa&jzifhvnf;  
rar;jref;ygoenf;? aomufa&ukdvnf; rqufuyfygoenf;}}[k  
ar;V

toQifr tuREkfyftm; ukd;uG,f&mrJh&ef  
taMumif;jzpfay:vsuf &Sdyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

toQifr oifonf tb,fhaMumifh ukd;uG,f&mrJh  
jzpf&ygoenf;[k (ar;aomtcg) toQifr tuREkfyftm;  
pbdu©KeDrwdkYu ]]pp@umVDbdu©KeDronf  
ukd;uG,f&mr&Sd? xif&Sm;olr[kwf?  
pp@umVDbdu©KeDrtwGuf wm;jrpfuefYuGufrnfh  
bdu©KeDr wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ r&SdawmhNyD}}[k  
(ESvHk;ykdufí) tmywfukd r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;aMumifh  
ESifxkwfygukef\[k (avQmuf\)/

xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDru ]]xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
rkdufrJukef\? xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf rvdr®mukef?  
uHudkvnf;aumif;? uH\tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? uH\  
ysufpD;jcif;ukdvnf;aumif;? uH\jynfhpHkjcif;  
ukdvnf;aumif; rodMuukef? igwdkYonfum;  
uHudkvnf;aumif;? uH\tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? uH\  
ysufpD;jcif;ukdvnf;aumif;? uH\  
jynfhpHkjcif;ukdvnf;aumif; odukef\? igwdkYonf  
rjyK&ao;aom uHudkvnf; jyKapukeyftHh? jyKxm;NyD;  
uHudkvnf; ysufapukeftHh}}[k ajymqkdí tvsiftjref  
bdu©KeD oHCmukd pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif  
p@umVDbdu©KeDruk d oGif;avV

tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
toQifrxkv'eE'monf nDñGwfaom  
oHCmuh[kwfrSefaomoabm 0denf;? jrwpfGmbk&m;  
tmPmawmf ]Úwfur®0gpm} jzifh ESifxkwf xm;aom  
bdu©KeDruk uHjyKaom oHCmtm; ryefMum;rlí \*dkPf;\  
tvkdudk odatmif rjyKb] oGif;avbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\?  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf nDñGwfaom  
oHCmu[kwfrSefaomoabm 0denf;? jrwpGmbk&m;\  
tmPmawmf ]Úwfur®0gpm}jzifh ESifxkwfxm;aom  
bdu©KeDrukduHjyKaom oHCm tm; ryefMum;rlí \*dkPf;\  
tvkdudk odatmif rjyKbj oGif;\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf nDñGwfaom oHCmu[kwfrSefaomoabm  
0denf;? jrwpGmbk&m;\ tmPmawmf ]Úwfur®0gpm}  
jzifh ESifxkwfxm;aom bdu©KeDrukduHjyKaom  
oHCmtm; ryefMum;rlí \*dkPf;\ tvkdudkd odatmif rjyKbj  
oGif;avbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE'm jyKrdam trl)  
onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

12/ 4-695/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf nDñGwfaom  
oHCmu[kwfrSefaoam oabm 0denf;? jrwpGmbk&m;\  
tmPmawmf ]Úwfur®0gpm} jzifh ESifxkwf xm;aom  
bdu©KeDrukduum&u oHCmtm; ryefrMum;rlí \*dkPf;\  
tvkdudk odatmif rjyKbj oGif;jim;tHh? p  
bdu©KeDronfvnf; a&S;OD; vGefusL;qJcPü oifhonfjzpfí  
(oHCmrS) ESifxkwfapwwfaom oHCm 'dodoftmywfodkY  
a&muf\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

#### **4-pwkw→oHCm'dodofodu©myk'f tzGifh**

696/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukd ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

nDñGwfaomoHCm rnfonf twlaygif;azmfjcif; &Sdaomç  
wpfodrfwnf;ü wnfaom oHCm wnf;/

ESifxkwfxm;aom rnfonf tmywfukd  
r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? rukpm;jcif;aMumifhvnf;  
aumif;? rpGefYjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; ESifxkwfxm;aom/

[kwfrSefaomoabmç 0denf;[lonf tMuif[kwfrSefaom  
oabmjzifhç tMuifapm'em om&Pm 0denf;jzifh/

jrwfpGmbk&m;\ tmPmawmf ]Úwfur®0gpm} jzifh[lonf  
rm&fig;yg;udk atmifawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;\  
tmPmawmf ]Úwfur®0gpm}? opö mav;yg;w&m;udk  
odawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;\  
tmPmawmf ]Úwfur®0gpm} jzifh/

um&uoHCmtm; ryefrMum;rlí[lonf uHjyKaom  
oHCmtm; ryefMum;bJ/

\*kdPf;\ tvkdudk odatmif rjyKbJ[lonf \*kdPf;\ tvkdudk  
odatmifrjyKbJ/

oGif;tHh[k taygif;toif;ukdvnf; &SmtHh?  
odrfudkaomfvnf; orkwftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV Úwf\  
tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV ur®0gpm ESpfBudrfwdkY\  
tqHk;ü xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifhV ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü  
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

pbdu©KeDronfvnf;[lonf a&S;tmywfoifhNyD;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYudk axmufí qkdtyfV

a&S;OD; vGefusL;qJcPü oifhonfjzpfí[lonf 0w→Kukd  
vGefusL;onfESifh wpfNydKifeuf tmywf oifh\  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh qkdqHk;rjcif;aMumifh tmywf oifhonf  
r[kwf/

ESifxkwfapwwfaom[lonf oHCmrS ESifxkwfapwwfaom/  
oHCm'dodof[lonf/y/ xdkYaMumifhvnf; oHCm'dodof[lí  
qkdtyfV

697/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí oGif;tHh?  
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV "r®uHü ,kHrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí  
oGif;tHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV "r®uHü t"r®uH[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí oGif;tHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
t"r®uHü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV t"r®uHü  
t"r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

698/ uHjyKaom oHCmudk yefMum;í oGif;tHh? \*kdPf;\  
tvkdukd odatmif jyKí oGif;tHh? 0wfusifhqj  
bdu©KeDrukd oGif;tHh? uHjyKaom oHCm xif&Sm;r&Sdí  
oGif;tHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr?  
tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf  
roifh/

**pwkw→ oHCm'dodofodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **5-yOöroHCm'dodofodu©myk'f**

699/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg okE´&DeE  
´mbdu©KeDronf tqif;vSí ½lcsifzG,f MunfndKzG,f &SdV  
vlwdkYonf qGrf;pm;Z&yfü okE´&DeE´mbdu©KeDrukd  
jrifí &m\*pkdpGwfonf jzpfí &m\*pkdpGwfaom okE´&DeE  
´mbdu©KeDrtn; tvGefaumif;rGefaom abmZOfwdkYudk  
ay;vSLukefV okE´&DeE´mbdu©KeDronf  
tvkd&Sdoavmuf oHk;aqmif&í tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYum;  
pdwfwkdif;us r&ukef/

tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
toQifroke´&DeE´monf &m\*pkdpGwfvuf  
&m\*pkdpGwfaom a,musfm;yk\*¾dKvf\ vufvS  
cjzG,fabmZOfukd rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cjavbdoenf;  
pm;avbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyppfy  
ajymqkdMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY okE´&DeE´mbdu©KeDronf  
&m\*pkdpGwfvuf &m\*pkdpGwfaom  
a,musfm;yk\*¾dKvf\ vufvS cjzG,fabmZOfudk rdrdvufjzifh  
cH,lí cJ\ pm;\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref; awmfriV  
rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh okE´m&D eE  
´monf &m\*pkdpGwfvuf &m\*pkdpGwfaom  
a,musfm;yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ vufrS cjzG,fabmZOfukd rdrdvufjzifh  
cH,lí cJavbdoenf;? pm;avbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (okE  
´&DeE´mJyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndK ao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

13/ 5-700/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf &m\*pkdpGwfonfjzpfí  
&m\*pkdpGwfaom a,musfm; yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ vufrS  
cjzG,fabmZOfukd rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cJrlvnf; cJjim;tHh?  
pm;rlvnf; pm;jim;tHh? pbdu©KeDronfvnf;  
a&S;OD;vGefusL;qJcPü oifhonfjzpfí (oHCmrS) ESifxkwf  
apwwfaom oHCm'dodoftmywfodkY a&muf\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## **5-ylöroHCm'dodofodu©©myk'f tzGifh**

701/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukdh ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

&m\*pkdpGwfonf jzpfí rnfonf wyfESpfoufonf jzpfí  
ijhuGufjcif;&Sdonf jzpfí &m\* aESmifzGJUaom  
tcspfpdwf&Sdonf jzpfí/

&m\*pkdpGwfaom rnfonf wyfESpfoufaom ijhuGufjcif;  
&Sdaom &m\*aESmifzGJUaom tcspfpdwf &Sdaom/

a,musfm;yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf rnfonf bDvl;a,musfm; r[kwf?  
Nydwåma,musfm; r[kwf? wd&pämeF a,musfm; r[kwf?  
wyfESpfoufjcif;iSg odMum;vdr®mpGrf;Ekdifaom  
vla,musfm;wnf;/

cJzG,f rnfonf abmZOf ig;yg;ESifh a&'efylwdkYukd  
xm;í t<uif;onf cJzG,f rnf\



abmZOf rnfonf xrif;? rka,mrkefY? rkefYvHk;? ig;?  
trJ[laom abmZOfig;yg;wdkYwnf;/

]]cJrnf pm;rnf}}[k cH,ltHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\  
rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

pbdu©KeDronfvnf;[lonf a&S;tmywfoifhaom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYukd axmufí qdktyfV

a&S;OD; vGefusL;qJcPü oifhonfjzpfí[lonf 0w→Kudk  
vGefusL;onfESifh wpfNydKifeuf tmywf oifh\  
Úwfur®pm0gjzifh qkdqHk;rjcif;aMumifh tmywf oifhonf  
r[kwf/

ESifxkwfapwwfaom[lonf oHCmrS ESifxkwfapwwfaom/  
oHCm'dodof[lonf/y/ xdkYaMumifhvnf; oHCm'dodof[lí  
qkdyfV

702/ a&'efylukd cH,ltHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\  
wpfOD;wpfzufrS &m\*pkdpGwf&mü ]]cJrnf pm; rnf}}[k  
cH,ltHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif;  
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifhV a&'efylukd cH,ltHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV

ESpfOD;vHk; &m\*pkdpGwf&mü bDvl; Nydwåm  
y@Kuf vla,mifaqmifaom wd&pämeffwdkY\ vufrS ]]cJrnf  
pm;rnf}}[k cH,ltHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV rsKdwkdif;  
rsKdwkdif; xkv'pöOf; tmywf oifhV a&'efylukd cH,ltHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV wpfOD;wpfzufrS  
&m\*pkdpGwf&mü ]]cJrnf pm;rnf}}[k cH,ltHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif; 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV a&'efylukd cH,ltHh? 'kuú#f tmywf oifhV

703/ ESpfOD;ESpfzufrS &m\*rpdpGwfukeftHh?  
&m\*rpdpGwf[k odonfjzpfí cH,ltHh? tmywf roifh?  
½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**yíör oHCm'dodofodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

**6-q|oHCm'dodofodu©myk'f**

704/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg okE´&DeE  
´mbdu©KeDronf tqif;vSSí ½lcsifzG,f MunfndKzG,f &SdV  
vlwdkYonf qGrf;pm;Z&yfü okE´&DeE´mbdu©KeDruk  
jrifi &m\*pkdpGwfukefonfjzpfí okE´&DeE  
´mbdu©KeDrtm; tvGefaumif;rGefaom abmZOOfwdkYudk  
ay;vSLukefV okE´&DeE´mbdu©KeDronf um; rtyf[k  
awG;awmrl ]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonf jzpfí rcH,lacs/

(teD;ü) uyfvuf &Sdaeaom bdu©KeDronf okE´&DeE  
´mbdu©KeDrtm; ]]toQifronf tb,fh aMumifh  
rcH,lbdoenf;}}[k ajymqkdV

toQifr &m\*pkdpGwfaom olwdkYygwnf;[k (qkd\)/

]]toQifr oifonfvnf; &m\*pkdpGwfygoavm}}[k  
(ar;aomtcg)

igonfum; &m\*rpkipGwfyg[k (qkd\)/

]]toQifr pa,musfm;onf &m\*pkdpGwfonfjzpfap  
rpkipGwfonfjzpfap oifhtm; tb,fodkY jyKEkdifvwåHUenf;?  
toQifr ig wkdufwGef;yg\? oifonf  
&m\*rpkipGwfaomaMumifh pa,musfm;u oifhtm;  
vSL'gef;aom cjzG,fabmZOOfukd rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cJrlvnf;  
cjavmh? pm;rlvnf; pm; avmh}}[k (qkd\)/

tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDronf toQifr pa,musfm;onf  
&m\*pkdpGwfonfjzpfap rpkipGwfonfjzpfap oifhtm;  
tb,fodkY jyKEkdifvwåHUenf;? toQifr ig wkdufwGef;yg\?  
oifonf &m\*rpkipGwfaomaMumifh pa,musfm;u oifhtm;  
vSL'gef;aom cjzG,f abmZOOfukd rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cJrlvnf;  
cjavmh? pm;rlvnf; pm;avmh}}[k qkdbdoenf;[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcfukef\? tjyfpjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf ]toQifr pa,musfm;onf  
&m\*pkdpGwfonfjzpfap rpkipGwfonf jzpfap oifhtm;  
tb,fodkY jyKEkdifvwåHUenf;? toQifr ig wkdufwGef;yg\?  
oifonf &m\* rpkipGwf aomaMumifh pa,musfm;u oifhtm;  
vSL'gef;aom cjzG,fabmZOOfukd rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cJrlvnf;

cjavmh? pm;rlvnf; pm;avmh}[k ajymqkd\[lonf  
rSefoavm}][k pdppf ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf tb,fh  
aMumifh ]]toQifr pa,musfm;onf &m\*pkdpGwfonfjzpfap  
rpkipGwfonfjzpfap oifhtm; tb,fodkY jyKEkdifvwåHUenf;?  
toQifr ig wkdufwGef;yg\? oifonf  
&m\*rpkipGwfaomaMumifh pa,musfm;u oifhtm;  
vSL'gef;aom cjzG,fabmZOfukd rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cJrlvnf;  
cjavmh? pm;rlvnf; pm;avmh}][k ajymqkdbdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;  
aomolwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

14/ 6-705/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf ]toQifr pa,musfm;onf  
&m\* pkdpGwfonf jzpfap rpkipGwfonfjzpfap oifhtm;  
tb,fodkY jyKEkdif vwåHUenf;? toQifr ig wkdufwGef; yg\?  
oifonf &m\*rpkipGwfaomaMumifh pa,musfm;u oifhtm;  
vSL'gef;aom cjzG,f abmZOfukd rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cJrlvnf;  
cjavmh? pm;rlvnf; pm;avmh}[k ajymqkdjim;tHh?  
pbdu©KeDronfvnf; a&S;OD; vGefusL;qJcPü oifhonf jzpfí  
(oHCmrS) ESifxkwfapwwfaom oHCm'dodof tmywfodkY  
a&muf\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

## **6-q|oHCm'dodofodu©myk'f tzGifh**

706/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

pokUd ajymqkdjim;tHh[lonf ]]toQifr pa,musfm;onf  
&m\*pkdpGwfonfrlvnf; jzpfap rpkipGwfonfrlvnf; jzpfap  
toifhtm; tb,fodkY jyKEkdifvwåHUenf;? toQifr ig  
wkdufwGef;yg\? oifonf &m\* rpkipGwfaomaMumifh  
pa,musfm;u oifhtm; vSL'gef;aom cjzG,fabmZOfukd

rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cJrlvnf; cJavmh? pm;rlvnf; pm;avmh}}  
[k wkdufwGef;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ xkdbdu©KeDr  
pum;jzifh ]]cJrnf pm;rnf}}[k cH,lHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\  
rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif; xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\  
pm;NyD;onfh tqHk;ü oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

pbdu©KeDronfvnf;[lonf a&S;tmywfoifhaom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYukd axmufí qdktyf\

a&S;OD;vGefusL;qJcPü oifhonfjzpfí[lonf 0w→Kudk  
vGefusL;onfESifh wpfNydkifeuf tmywf oifh\  
Úwfur®pm0gjzifh qkdqHk;rjcif;aMumifh tmywf oifhonf  
r[kwf/

ESifxkwfapwwfaom[lonf oHCmrS ESifxkwfapwwfaom/  
oHCm'dodof[lonf/y/ xdkYaMumifhvnf; oHCm'dodof[lí  
qdktyf\

a&'efylukd ]]cH,lygavmh}}[k wkdufwGef;tHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ xkdbdu©KeDr\ pum;jzifh ]]cJrnf  
pm;rnf}}[k cH,lHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

707/ wpfOD;wpfzufrS &m\*jzifh pkdpGwf&mü bDvl;  
Nydwåm y@Kuf vla,mifaqmifaom wd&pämeffwdkY\  
vufR cJzG,fabmZOfukd ]]cJyg pm;ygavmh}}[k  
wkdufwGef;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ xkd bdu©KeDr\  
pum;jzifh ]]cJrnf pm;rnf}}[k cH,lHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\  
rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ pm;NyD;onf\  
tqHk;ü xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\  
a&'efylukd ]]cH,lygavmh}}[k wkdufwGef;tHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ xkdbdu©KeDrpum;jzifh ]]cJrnf  
pm;rnf}}[k cH,lHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

708/ ]]&m\*rpdpGwf}}[k odonfjzpfí  
wkdufwGef;tHh? ]]trsufxGufonfjzpfí rcH,l}}[k  
(ESvHk;jyKí) wkdufwGef;tHh? ]]trsKd; ]'g,um}udk  
tpOfoem;ojzifh rcHr,l}}[k (ESvHk;jyKí) wkdufwGef; tHh?  
tmywf roifh? ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD;  
vGefusL;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**q| oHCm'dodofodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## 10-'oroHCm'dodof odu©myk'f

709/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
p@umVDbdu©KeDronf bdu©KeDrwdkYESifh ckduf&ef  
jzpfNyD;vQif trsufxGufí  
ESvHk;romaomaMumifh ]]jrwpfGmbk&m;udk pGefYyg\?  
w&m;udk pGefYyg\? oHCmudk pGefYyg\?  
tusifhodu©mudk pGefYyg\? omuD0ifrif;orD;  
bk&m;orD;awmfjzpfaom p bdu©KeDrwdkYonfomvQif  
bdu©KeDrwdkYavm? &Sufwwfí ukuúKpö&Sdaom  
tusifhodu©mudk vkdv;ol tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf;  
&Sdukefao;\? igonf xkdbdu©KeDrwdkY\ txHü jrwpfaom  
tusifhudk usifhtHh}}[k ajymqkd\

tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
toQifrp@umVDonf trsufxGufí  
ESvHk;romaomaMumifh ]]jrwpfGmbk&m;udk  
pGefYygVy/ tusifhodu©mudk pGefYyg\? omuD0ifrif;orD;  
bk&m;orD;awmf jzpfaom pbdu©KeDrwdkYonfomvQif  
bdu©KeDrwdkYavm? &Sufwwfí ukuúKpö &Sdaom  
tusifhodu©mudk vkdv;ol tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf;  
&Sdukefao;\? igonf xkdbdu©KeDr wdkY\ txHü jrwpfaom  
tusifhudk usifhawmhtHh}[k qkdbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY p@umVDbdu©KeDronf trsufxGufí  
ESvHk;romaomaMumifh ]]jrwpfGmbk&m;udk  
pGefYygVy/ tusifhodu©mudk pGefYyg\? omuD0ifrif;orD;  
bk&m;orD;awmfjzpfaom pbdu©KeDrwdkY onfomvQif  
bdu©KeDrwdkYavm? &Sufwwfí ukuúKpö&Sdaom  
tusifhodu©mudk vkdv;ol tjcm; bdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf;  
&Sdukefao;\? igonf xkdbdu©KeDrwdkY\ txHü jrwpfaom  
tusifhudk usifh awmhtHh}[k ajymqkd\[lonf rSefoavm}}  
[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfri\y/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh p@umVDbdu©KeDronf  
trsufxGufí ESvHk;romaomaMumifh ]]bk&m;ukd  
pGefYyg\y/ tusifhodu©mudk pGefYyg\? omuD0ifrif;orD;  
bk&m;orD;awmfjzpfaom p bdu©KeDrwdkYonfomvQif  
bdu©KeDrwdkYavm? &Sufwwfí ukuúKpö&Sdaom  
tusifhodu©mudk vkdv;ol tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf;  
&Sdukefao;\? igonf xkdbdu©KeDrwdkY\ txHü jrwwfaom  
tusifhudk usifhawmhtHh}}[k qkdbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p  
(p@umVDjyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

18/ 10-710/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf trsufxGufí  
ESvHk;romaomaMumifh ]]bk&m;ukd pGefYyg\?  
w&m;ukd pGefYyg\? oHCmudk pGefYyg\?  
tusifhodu©mudk pGefYyg\? omuD0ifrif;orD;  
bk&m;orD;awmfjzpfaom pbdu©KeDrwdkYonf omvQif  
bdu©KeDrwdkYavm? &Sufwwfí ukuúKpö&Sdaom  
tusifhodu©mudk vkdv;ol tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf;  
&Sdukefao;\? igonf xkdbdu©KeDrwdkY\ txHü jrwwfaom  
tusifhudk usifhawmhtHh}}[k ajymjim;tHh/  
xkdbdu©KeDrudk bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]toQifr trsufxGufí  
ESvHk;romaomaMumifh bk&m;ukd pGefYyg\? w&m;ukd  
pGefYyg\? oHCmudk pGefYyg\? omuD0ifrif;orD; bk&m;  
orD;awmfjzpfaom pbdu©KeDrwdkY onfomvQif  
bdu©KeDrwdkYavm? &Sufwwfí ukuúKpö&Sdaom  
tusifhodu©mudk vkdv;ol tjcm; bdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf;  
&Sdukefao;\? igonf xkdbdu©KeDrwdkY\ txHü jrwwfaom  
tusifhudk usifhawmhtHh[k rajymqkdygvifh? toQifr  
arGUavsmfygavmh? jrwpfGm bk&m;onf w&m;awmfukd  
aumif;pGm a[mxm;awmfri\? qif;&J\ tqHk;ukd  
jyK&eftvdkYiSg tusifhjrwfukd aumif;pGm usifhygavmh}  
[k ajymqkdqHk;r&m\? podkYvQif xkdbdu©KeDrudk  
(tjcm;) bdu©KeDrwdkYu ajymqkdqHk;rygvsuf

xkda&S;twlomvQif csD;ajr\$mu fjim;tHh? xkdbdu©KeD  
rukdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf oHk;Budrfwk difatmif xkdt,lukd  
pGefYapjcif;iSg Úwfur®0gpmjzifh aumif;pGm  
qkdqHk;r&rnf? oHk;Budrfwk difatmif Úwfur®0gpmjzifh  
qkdqHk;rtyfonf jzpfí xkdt,lukd tu,fí pGefYjim;tHh? podkY  
pGefYjcif;onf aumif;V tu,fí rpGefYjim;tHh?  
pbdu©KeDronfvnf; oHk;Budrf wk difatmif  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh qkdqHk;ronf\ tjcm;rJhü oifhonfjzpfí  
(oHCmrS) ESifxkwfapwwfaom oHCm'dodof tmywfodkY  
a&muf\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 10-'oroHCm'dodofodu©myk'f tzGifh

711/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukdbdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&SdtyfV

trsufxGufí ESvHk;romaomaMumifh[lonf  
rarGUavsmfaom pdwf &Sdonfjzpfí xcdckufaom  
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí ajimifhuJhodkYjzpfaoom pdwf  
&Sdonfjzpfí/

podkYajymqkdjim;tHh[lonf bk&m;udk pGefYygVy/  
tusifhodu©mudk pGefYyg\? omuD0if rif;orD;  
bk&m;orD;awmfjzpfaoom pbdu©KeDrwdkYonfomvQif  
bdu©KeDrwdkYavm? &Sufwwfí ukuúKpö&Sdaom  
tusifhodu©mudk vdkvm;ol tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf;  
&Sdukefao;\? igonf xkdbdu©KeDrwdkY\ txHü  
tusifhjrwfukd usifhawmhtHh[k ajymqkdV

xkdbdu©KeDrudk[lonf podkY ajymavh&Sdaom  
bdu©KeDrudk/

bdu©KeDrwdkYu[lonf tjcm;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf/  
jrifukef Mum;ukefaom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]toQifr  
trsufxGufí ESvHk;romaomaMumifh ]jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd  
pGefYygVy/ tusifhodu©mudk pGefYyg\? omuD0ifrif;orD;  
bk&m;orD;awmfjzpfaoom pbdu©KeDrwdkYonfomvQif  
bdu©KeDrwdkYavm? &Sufwwfí ukuúKpö&Sdaom

tusifhodu©mudk vdkvm;ol tjcmbdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf;  
&Sdukefao;\? igonf xkdbdu©KeDrwdkY\ txHü jrwwfaom  
tusifhukd usifhawmhtHh}[k rqkdygvifh? toQifr  
arGUavsmfygavmh? jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf w&m;awmfudk  
aumif;pGm a[mxm;awmfrl\? qif;&]\ tqHk;udkd jyK&ef  
tvdkYiSg tusifhjrwwfukd aumif;pGm usifhygavmh}}[k  
ajymqkd qHk;r&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/ tu,fí t,lukd  
pGefYtHh? podkY pGefYjcif;onf aumif;\? tu,fí t,lukd  
rpGefYtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ Mum;í  
rajymqkdukeftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ xkdbdu©KeDruk  
oHCmtv,fodkYvnf; qGJiifí ]]toQifr trsufxGufí  
ESvHk;romaomaMumifh ]bk&m;udk pGefYygVy/  
tusifhodu©mudk pGefYyg\? omuD0ifrif;orD;  
bk&m;orD;awmfjzpfaom pbdu©KeDrwdkYonfomvQif  
bdu©KeDrwdkYavm? &Sufwwfí ukuúKpö&Sdaom  
tusifhodu©mudk vdkvm;ol tjcmbdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf;  
&Sdukefao;\? igonf xkdbdu©KeDrwdkY\ txHü  
jrwwfaomtusifhudk usifhawmhtHh}[k rqkdygvifh? toQifr  
arGUavsmfygavmh? jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf w&m;awmfudk  
aumif;pGm a[mxm;awmfrl\? qif;&]\ tqHk;udk  
jyK&eftvdkYiSg tusifhjrwwfukd aumif;pGm  
usifhygavmh}}[k ajymqkd qHk;r&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/ tu,fí t,lukd  
pGefYtHh? podkY pGefYjcif;onf aumif;\? tu,fí t,lukd  
rpGefYtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ xkdbdu©KeDruk  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh aumif;pGm qHk;r&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif Úwfur®0gpmjzifh aumif;pGm  
qkdqHk;r&rnf? uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom  
bdu©KeDronf oHCmukd odap&rnf/

712/ ]]toQifrwkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom bdu©KeDronf trsufxGufí  
ESvHk;romaomaMumifh ]bk&m;udk pGefYyg\?  
w&m;ukd pGefYyg\? oHCmukd pGefYyg\?



tusifhodu©mukd pGefYyg\? omuD0ifrif;orD;  
bk&m;orD;awmfjzpfaom pbdu©KeDrwdkYonf omvQif  
bdu©KeDrwdkYavm? &Sufwwfí ukuúKpö&Sdaom  
tusifhodu©mudk vdkvm;ol tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf;  
&Sdukefao;\? igonf xkdbdu©KeDrwdkY\ txHü  
jrwfaomtusifhudk usifhtHh}[k ajymqkd\?  
xkdbdu©KeDronf xkd0w→Kudk rpGefY? oHCmtm;  
avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom uHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?  
oHCmonf prnfaom bdu©KeDrudk xkd0w→Kudk  
pGefYapjcif;iSg Úwfur®0gpmjzifh aumif;pGm  
qkdqHk;r&m\? pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom bdu©KeDr onf trsufxGufí  
ESvHk;romaomaMumifh ]bk&m;udk pGefYygVy/  
tusifhodu©mukd pGefYyg\? omuD0ifrif;orD;  
bk&m;orD;awmf jzpfaom pbdu©KeDrwdkYonfomvQif  
bdu©KeDrwdkYavm? &Sufwwfí ukuúKpö&Sdaom  
tusifhodu©mudk vdkvm;ol tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf;  
&Sdukef ao;\? igonf xkdbdu©KeDrwdkY\txHü  
jrwfaomtusifhudk usifhtHh}[k ajymqkd\?  
xkdbdu©KeDronf xkd0w→Kudk rpGefY? oHCmonf  
prnfaom bdu©KeDruk xkd0w→Kudk pGefYapjcif;iSg  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh aumif;pGm qkdqHk;r\? prnfaom  
bdu©KeDruk xkd0w→Kudk pGefYapjcif;iSg  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh aumif;pGm qkdqHk;rjcif;udk  
tMuiftoQifrtm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xkdtoQifronf  
qdwfqdwfhae&m\? tMuiftoQifrtm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd/  
xkdtoQifr onf ajymqkd&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk ajymqkdygVy/  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk ajymqkdygVy/  
oHCmonf prnfaom bdu©KeDrtn; xkdt,ludk  
pGefYapjcif;iSg Úwfur®0gpmjzifh aumif;pGm  
qkdqHk;rtyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\?  
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh  
pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ ur®0gpm ESpfBudrf\  
tqHk;ü xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\ ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü  
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\ oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhaom  
bdu©KeDrtm; Úwf\ tqHk;ü oifhaom 'kuú#f?  
ur®0gpmESpfBudrfwdkY\tqHk;ü oifhaom  
xkv'pöOf;tmyfwfdkYonf Nidrf;ukef\

pbdu©KeDronfvnf;[lonf a&S;tmywfoifhaom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYukd axmufí qkdyf\

oHk;Budrfwkdifatmif[lonf oHk;Budrfajrmufatmif  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh qkdqHk;raomaMumifh oifh\  
0w→Kudk vGefusL;onfESifhwpfNydKifeuf oifhonfr[kwf/

ESifxkwfapwwfaom[lonf oHCmrS ESifxkwfapwwfaom/  
oHCm'dodof[lonf/y/ xdkYaMumifhvnf; oHCm'dodof[lí  
qkdyf\

713/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí t,ludk  
rpGefYtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\  
"r®uHü ,kHrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí t,ludk rpGefYtHh?  
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\ "r®uHü t"r®uH[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí t,ludk rpGefYtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf  
oifh\

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\  
t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ t"r®uHü  
t"r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

714/ Úwfur®0gpmjzifh rqkdrqHk;r&ao;aom  
bdu©KeDr? t,ludk pGefYaom bdu©KeDr? ½l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**'or oHCm'dodofodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **11-{um'oroHCm'dodofodu©myk'f**

715/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao

aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
p@umVDbdu©KeDronf wpfpHkwpfckaom t"du½kPf;ü  
½Hl;ojzifh trsufxGufí  
ESvHk;romaomaMumifh ]]bdu©KeDrwdkYonf qE  
´m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\? bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
a'gom\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\? bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
arm[m\*wdodkY vnf; vkdufukef\? bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
b,m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\}}[k ajymqkdV

tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
toQifrp@umVDbdu©KeDronf wpfpHkwpfck aom  
t"du½kPf;ü ½Hl;ojzifh trsufxGufí  
ESvHk;romaomaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf qE  
´m\*wdodkY vnf; vkdufukef\y/ bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
b,m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\}}[k ajymqkdbdoenf;[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\? tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuukef\y/ ]]&[ef;wdkY p@umVDbdu©KeDronf  
wpfpHk wpfckaom t"du½kPf;ü ½Hl;ojzifh trsufxGufí  
ESvHk;romaomaMumifh ]]bdu©KeDrwdkYonf qE  
´m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\y/ bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
b,m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\}[k ajymqkd\[lonf  
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh p@umVD  
bdu©KeDronf wpfpHkwpfckaom t"du½kPf;ü ½Hl;ojzifh  
trsufxGufí ESvHk;romaomaMumifh ]]bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
qE´m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\y/ bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
b,m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\}}[k ajymqkdbdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (p@umVDbdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf  
rMunfndK ao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

19/ 11-716/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf wpfpHkwpfckaom  
t"du½kPf;ü ½Hl;ojzifh trsufxGufí

ESvHk;romaomaMumifh ]bdu©KeDrwdkYonf qE  
 ´m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\? bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
 a'gom\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\? bdu©KeDrwdkY onf  
 arm[m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\? bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
 b,m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\}[k ajymqkdjim;tHh?  
 xkdbdu©KeDrukdtjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYu ]toQifr  
 wpfpHkwpfckaom t"du½kPf;ü ½Hl;ojzifh trsufxGufí  
 ESvHk;romaomaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf qE  
 ´m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\? bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
 a'gom\*wd odkYvnf; vkdufukef\? bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
 arm[m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\? bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
 b,m\*wdodkYvnf; vdkufukef\[k rqkdygvifh? toQifronf  
 omvQif qE´m\*wdodkYvnf; vkduf&m\?  
 a'gom\*wdodkYvnf; vkduf&m\? arm[m\*wdodkYvnf;  
 vkduf&m\? b,m\*wdodkYvnf; vdkuf&m\}[k ajymqkd  
 qHk;r&m\? podkYvQif xkdbdu©KeDr onf (tjcm;)  
 bdu©KeDrwdkYu qkdqHk;r tyfonf jzpfvsuf a&S;enf;  
 twlomvQif jyKrljim;tHh? xkdbdu©KeDrukdt  
 bdu©KeDrwdkYu oHk;Budrfwkdifatmif xkdt,lukd  
 pGefYapjcif;iSg Úwfur®0gpmjzifh aumif;pGm  
 qkdqHk;rtyf\? oHk;Budrfwkdifatmif Úwfur®0gpmjzifh  
 qkdqHk;r tyfonf &Sdaomf xkdt,lukd tu,fí pGefYjim;tHh?  
 podkY pGefYjcif;onf aumif;\? tu,fí rpGefYjim;tHh?  
 pbdu©KeDronfvnf; oHk;Budrfwkdifatmif  
 Úwfur®0gpmjzifh qkdqHk;ronf\ tqHk;ü oifhonf jzpfí  
 (oHCmrS) ESifxkwfapwwfaom oHCm'dodoftmywfodkY  
 a&muf\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 11-{um'oroHCm'dodofodu©myk'f tzGifh

717/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
 &[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukd ]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
 tvkd&Sdtyf\

wpfpHkwpfckaom t"du½kPf;ü[l&mü t"du½kPf; rnfonf  
 0d0g'g"du½kPf;? tEk0g'g "du½kPf;? tmywåm"du½kPf;?  
 udpöm"du½kPf;[lí t"du½kPf;av;yg;wdkYwnf;/

½Hl;ojzifh rnfonf rEkdifonfukd qkd&V

trsufxGufí ESvHk;romaomaMumifh[lonf  
rarGUavsmfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí xdckdufaom  
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí ajimifhuJhodkYjzpfaom pdwf  
&Sdonfjzpfí/

podkYajymqkdjim;tHh[lonf bdu©KeDrwdkYonf qE  
´m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\y/ bdu©KeDr wdkYonf  
b,m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\[k ajymqkdjim;tHh/

xkdbdu©KeDrukdlonf podkYajymqkdavh &Sdaom  
bdu©KeDrudk/

bdu©KeDrwdkYu[lonf tjcm;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf/

jrifukef Mum;ukefaom bdu©KeDrwdkYu ]]toQifr  
wpfpHkwpfckaom t"du½kPf;ü ½Hl;ojzifh trsufxGufí  
ESvHk;romaomaMumifh ]bdu©KeDrwdkYonf qE  
´m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\y/ bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
b,m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\[k rajymqkdygvifh?  
toQifronfomvQif qE´mh\*wdodkYvnf; vkduf&m\y/  
b,m\*wdodkYvnf; vkduf&m\}}[k ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/  
ESpfBudrfajrmuf vnf; ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/ tu,fí t,lukd  
pGefYtHh? podkY t,ludk pGefYjcif;onf aumif;\? tu,fí  
t,ludk rpGefYtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV Mum;í  
rajymqkdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

xkdbdu©KeDrukdl oHCmhtv,fodkYvnf; qGJiifí ]]toQifr  
wpfpHkwpfckaom t"du½kPf;ü ½Hl;ojzifh trsufxGufí  
ESvHk;romaomaMumifh ]bdu©KeDrwdkYonf qE  
´m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\y/ bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
b,m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\[k rajymqkdygvifh?  
toQifronfomvQif qE´m \*wdodkYvnf; vkduf&m\y/  
b,m\*wdodkYvnf; vkduf&m\}}[k ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/  
ESpfBudrf ajrmufvnf; ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/ tu,fí t,lukd  
pGefYtHh? podkY t,ludk pGefYjcif;onf aumif;\? tu,fí  
t,ludk rpGefYtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV xkdbdu©KeDrukdl  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh aumif;pGm qkdqHk;r&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif qkdqHk;r&rnf? uRrf;usifvdr®mí  
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom bdú©KeDronf oHCmukd odap&rnf/

718/ ]]toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom bdú©KeDronf  
wpfpHkwpfckaom t"du½kPf;ü ½Hl;ojzifh trsufxGufí  
ESvHk;romaomaMumifh ]bdú©KeDrwdkYonf qE  
´m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\y/ bdú©KeDrwdkYonf  
b,m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\}[k ajymqkd\?  
xkdbdú©KeDronf xkdt,ludk rpGefY? oHCmtm;  
avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom uHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?  
oHCmonf prnfaom bdú©KeDrtm; xkdt,ludk  
pGefYapjcif;iSg Úwfur®0gpmjzifh aumif;pGm  
qkdqHk;r&m\? pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom bdú©KeDronf  
wpfpHkwpfckaom t"du½kPf;ü ½Hl;ojzifh trsufxGufí  
ESvHk;romaomaMumifh ]bdú©KeDr wdkYonf qE  
´m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\y/ bdú©KeDrwdkYonf  
b,m\*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\}[k ajymqkd\?  
xkdbdú©KeDronf xkdt,ludk rpGefY? oHCmonf prnfaom  
bdú©KeDrudk xkdt,ludk pGefYapjcif;iSg  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh aumif;pGm qkdqHk;r\? prnfaom  
bdú©KeDrtm; xkdt,ludk pGefYapjcif;iSg  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh qkdqHk;rjcif;ukd tMuiftoQifrtm;  
ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xkdtoQifronf qdwfqdwf ae&m\?  
tMuiftoQifrtm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xkdtoQifronf  
ajymqkd&m\?

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk ajymqkdygVy/  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk ajymqkdygVy/

oHCmonf prnfaom bdú©KeDrtm; xkdt,ludk  
pGefYapjcif;iSg Úwfur®0gpmjzifh aumif;pGm  
qkdqHk;rtyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\?  
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY qdwfqdwf aeojzifh  
pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
ur®0gpmESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifhV  
ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhaom bdu©KeDrtm; Úwf\  
tqHk;ü oifhaom 'kuú#f? ur®0gpm ESpfBudrfwdkY\  
tqHk;ü oifhaom xkv'pöOf;tmywfwdkYonf Nidrf;ukefV

pbdu©KeDronfvnf;[lonf a&S;tmywfoifhaom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYukd axmufí qkdyfV

oHk;Budrfwkdifatmif[lonf oHk;Budrfwkdifatmif  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh qkdqHk;rjcf;aMumifh oifh\? 0w→Kudk  
vGefusL;onfESifhwpfNydKifeuf oifhonf r[kwf/

ESifxkwfapwwfaom[lonf oHCmrS ESifxkwfapwwfaom/  
oHCm'dodof[lonf/y/ xdkYaMumifhvnf; oHCm'dodof[lí  
qkdyfV

719/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí t,ludk  
rpGefYtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV  
"r®uHü ,kHrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí t,ludk rpGefYtHh?  
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV "r®uHü t"r®uH[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí t,ludk rpGefYtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf  
oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV t"r®uHü  
t"r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

720/ Úwfur®0gpmjzifh rqkdrqHk;r&ao;aom  
bdu©KeDr? t,ludk pGefYaom bdu©KeDr? ½l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**{um'or oHCm'dodofodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **12-'Gg'oroHCm'dodofodu©myk'f**

721/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfao

aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg xkv'eE  
´mbdu©KeDr\ teD;aewynfh bdu©KeDr wdkYonf  
vlwdkYESifh a&maESmum ,kwfrmaom  
tusifh ,kwfrmaom  
ausmfapmoH ]raumif;owif;} ,kwfrmaom  
toufarG;jcif;&Sdvsuf bdu©KeDoHCmtm;  
n\$Of;qjNyD;vQif tcsif;csif; tjypfudk zHk;vTrf;vsuf  
aeukef\

tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
vlwdkYESifha&maESmum ,kwfrmaom tusifh ,kwfrmaom  
ausmfapmoH ,kwfrmaom toufarG;jcif;&Sdvsuf  
bdu©KeDoHCm tm; n\$Of;qjNyD;vQif tcsif;csif; tjypfudk  
zHk;vTrf;vsuf aeukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef?  
½lwfcsume\? tjyfpjy ajymqkdukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf vlwdkYESifh  
a&maESmum ,kwfrmaom tusifh ,kwfrmaom  
ausmfapmoH ,kwfrmaom toufarG;jcif;&Sdvsuf  
bdu©KeDoHCmtm; n\$Of;qjNyD;vQif tcsif;csif; tjypfudk  
zHk;vTrf;vsuf aeukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf tb,fh  
aMumifh vlwdkYESifh a&maESmum ,kwfrmaom  
tusifh ,kwfrmaom ausmfapmoH ,kwfrmaom  
toufarG;jcif;&Sdvsuf bdu©KeDoHCmtm;  
n\$Of;qjNyD;vQif tcsif;csif; tjypfudk zHk;vTrf;vsuf  
aeukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY  
jyKrdamtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkY tm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

20/ 12-722/ ]]bdu©KeDrwdkYonfomvQif vlwdkYESifh  
a&maESmum ,kwfrmaom tusifh ,kwfrmaom



ausmfapmoH ,kwfrmaom toufarG;jcif; &Sdvsuf  
bdu©KeDoHCmtm; n\$Of;qjNyD;vQif tcsif;csif; tjypfudk  
zHk;vTrf;vsuf aeukef\? xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYukd tjcm;  
bdu©KeDrwdkYu ]nDr tpfrwdkYonf vlwdkYESifh  
a&maESmum ,kwfrmaom tusifh ,kwfrmaom  
ausmfapmoH ,kwfrmaom toufarG;jcif;&Sdvsuf  
bdu©KeDoHCmtm; n\$Of;qjNyD;vQif tcsif;csif; tjypfudk  
zHk;vTrf;vsuf aeukef\? toQifrwdkY qdwfNidrpfGm  
aeukefavmh? nDr tpfrwdkY\ qdwfNidrpfGm  
aejcif;udkomvQif oHCmu csD;rGrf;\}[k ajymqkd&m/  
podkYvQif xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf tjcm;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYuhajymqdktyfygvsuf a&S;enf;  
twlomvQif csD;ajr\$mu fajymqkdukefjim;tHh?  
xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYudk tjcm; bdu©KeDr wdkYu  
oHk;Budrfwkdifatmif xkdt,lukd pGefYapjcif;iSg  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh aumif;pGm qkdqHk;r&rnf?  
oHk;Budrfwkdifatmif Úwfur®0gpmjzifh  
qkdqHk;rtyfaomf xkdt,lukd tu,fí pGefYukeftHh? podkY  
pGefYjcif;onf aumif;\? tu,fí rpGeYfukeftHh?  
pbdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf; oHk;Budrfwkdifatmif  
Úwfur®0gpm jzifh qkdqHk;ronf\ tqHk;ü oifhonfjzpfí  
(oHCmrS) ESifxkwfapwwfaom oHCm'dodof tmywfodkY  
a&mufukef\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 12-'Gg'oroHCm'dodofodu©myk'f tzGifh

723/ bdu©KeDrwdkYonfomvQif[lonf ylöif;jzpfaom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYudk qkdtyfukefV

vlwdkYESifha&maESmum aeukef\[l&mü  
a&maESmjcif; rnfonf &[ef;wdkYtm; ravsmufywfaom  
ukd,frl Elwfrljzifh a&maESmí aeukefV

,kwfrmaom tusifh &Sdvsuf[lonf ,kwfrmaom  
tusifhESifh jynfhpHkukefV

,kwfrmaom ausmfapmoH &Sdvsuf[lonf ,kwfrmaom  
ausmfapmoHjzifh ]raumif;owif;} jzifh ysHUESHU  
ausmfMum;ukefV

,kwfrmaom toufarG;jcif; &Sdvsuf[lonf ,kwfrmaom  
rSm;aom toufarG;jcif;jzifh toufarG;jcif;udk jyKukefV

bdu©KeDoHCmtm; n§Of;qJNyD;vQif[lonf tcsif;csif;\  
uHudk jyKonf&Sdaomf wm;jrpf uefYuGufukefV

tcsif;csif; tjypfudk zHk;vTrf;vsuf[lonf tcsif;csif;\  
tjypfudk zHk;vTrf;ukefV

xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYukd[lonf vlwdkYESifha&maESmí  
aeaom bdu©KeDrwdkYukd/

bdu©KeDrwdkYu[lonf tjcm;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf/

jrifukef Mum;ukefaom bdu©KeDrwdkYu ]]nDr  
tpfrwdkYonf vlwdkYESifh a&maESmum ,kwfrm aom  
tusifh ,kwfrmaom ausmfapmoH ,kwfrmaom  
toufarG;jcif;&Sdvsuf bdu©KeDoHCmtm;  
n§Of;qJNyD;vQif tcsif;csif; tjypfudk zHk;vTrf;vsuf  
aeukef\? toQifrwdkY qdwfNidrpfGm aeukefavmh? nDr  
tpfrwdkY\ qdwfNidrpfGm aejcif;udkomvQif oHCmu  
csD;rGrf;\}}[k ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf?  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/ tu,fí t,lukd  
pGefYukeftHh? podkYpGefYjcif;onf aumif;\? tu,fí t,lukd  
rpGefYukeftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV Mum;í  
rajymrqkdukeftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYukd oHCmhtv,fodkYvnf;  
qGJiifí ]]nDr tpfrwdkYonf vlwdkYESifh  
a&maESmum ,kwfrmaom tusifh ,kwfrmaom  
ausmfapmoH ,kwfrmaom toufarG;jcif;&Sdvsuf  
bdu©KeD oHCmtm; n§Of;qJNyD;vQif tcsif;csif; tjypfudk  
zHk;vTrf;vsuf aeukef\? toQifrwdkY qdwfNidrpfGm  
aeukefavmh? nDr tpfrwdkY\ qdwfNidrpfGm  
aejcif;udkomvQif oHCmu csD;rGrf;\}}[k ajymqkd  
qHk;r&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/ tu,fí t,lukd  
pGefYukeftHh? podkY pGefYjcif;onf aumif;\? tu,fí t,lukd

rpGefYukeftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYudk Úwfur®0gpmjzifh aumif;pGm  
qkdqHk;r&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif aumif;pGm qkdqHk;r&rnf?  
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom bdu©KeDr  
onfhoHCmudk odap&rnf/

724/ ]]toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? prnf p rnfaom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
vlwdkYESifh a&maESmum ,kwfrmaom  
tusifh ,kwfrmaom ausmfapmoH ,kwfrmaom toufarG;jcif;  
&Sdvsuf bdu©KeDoHCmtm; n\$Of;qJNyD;vQif tcsif; csif;  
tjypfudk zHk;vTrf;vsuf aeukef\? xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
xkdt,ludk rpGefYukef? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom  
tcg&Sdaom uHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf prnf  
prnfaom bdu©KeDrwdkYudk xkdt,ludk pGefYapjcif;iSg  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh aumif;pGm qkdqHk;r&m\? pum;  
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? prnf prnfaom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
vlwdkYESifh a&maESmum ,kwfrmaom  
tusifh ,kwfrmaom ausmfapmoH ,kwfrmaom  
toufarG;jcif;&Sdvsuf bdu©KeDoHCmtm;  
n\$Of;qJNyD;vQif tcsif;csif;tjypfudk zHk;vTrf;vsuf  
aeukef\? xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf xkdt,ludk rpGefYukef?  
oHCmonf prnf prnfaom bdu©KeDrwdkYudk xkdt,ludk  
pGefYapjcif;iSg Úwfur®0gpmjzifh aumif;pGm  
qkdqHk;r\? prnf prnfaom bdu©KeDrwdkYudk xkdt,ludk  
pGefYapjcif;iSg Úwfur®0gpmjzifh aumif;pGm  
qkdqHk;rjcif;udk tMuiftoQifrtm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\?  
xkdtoQifronf qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQifrtm;  
ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xkdtoQifronf ajymqkd&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd ajymqkdygVy/  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd ajymqkdygVy/

oHCmonf prnf prnfaom bdu©KeDrwdkYudk xkdt,ludk  
pGefYapjcif;iSg Úwf ur®0gpmjzifh aumif;pGm

qkdqHk;rtyfukefNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\?  
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh  
pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV ur®0gpm  
ESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifhV  
ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhaom bdü©KeDrwdkYtm; Úwf\  
tqHk;ü oifhaom 'kuú#f? ur®0gpm ESpfBudrfwdkY\  
tqHk;ü oifhaom xkv'pöOf;tmywfwdkYonf Nidrf;ukefV  
ESpfa,mufoHk;a,mufaom bdü©KeDrwdkYudk  
wpfNyKdifeuf qkdqHk;r&rnf? xdkYxufykdvGefaom  
bdü©KeDrwdkYudk rqHk;r&/

pbdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf;[lonf a&S;tmywfoifhaom  
bdü©KeDrwdkYudk axmufí qkdtyfukefV

oHk;Budrfwkdifatmif[lonf oHk;Budrfwkdifatmif  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh qkdqHk;rjcf;aMumifh oifhukef\?  
0w→Kudk vGefusL;onfESifhwpfNydkifeuf oifhonf  
r[kwfukef/

ESifxkwfapwwfaom[lonf oHCmrS ESifxkwfapwwfaom/  
oHCm'dodof[lonf/y/ xdkYaMumifhvnf; oHCm'dodof[lí  
qkdtyfV

725/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí t,ludk  
rpGefYukeftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV  
"r®uHü ,kHrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí t,ludk rpGefYukeftHh?  
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV "r®uHü t"r®uH[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí t,ludk rpGefYukeftHh?  
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&SdftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
t"r®uHü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV t"r®uHü  
t"r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

726/ Úwfur®0gpmjzifh rqkdrqHk;r&ao;aom  
bdü©KeDr? t,ludk pGefYaom bdü©KeDr? ½l;aom  
bdü©KeDr? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdü©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**'Gg'or oHCm'dodofodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

### **13-aw&oroHCm'dodofodu©myk'f**

727/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg xkv'eE  
´mbdu©KeDronf oHCmu Úwfur®0gpmjzifh  
qdkqHk;rtyfNyD;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYudk-

]]toQifrwdkY oifwdkYonf vlwdkYESifh  
a&maESmíomvQif aeukefavmh? oifwdkYonf woD;  
wjcm;pD raeukefvifh? podkYaom tusifh podkYaom  
ausmfapmoH podkYaom toufarG;jcif; &Sdukefvsuf  
bdu©KeDoHCmtm; n\$Of;qJNyD;vQif tcsif;csif; tjypfudk  
zHk;vTrf;wwfaom tjcm; bdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf; oHCmü  
½dSukef\? xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYudkrlum; oHCmu  
wpfpkHwpf&mrQ rajym rqdkbJ oifwdkYudkomvQif  
rxDrJhjrifjyKojzifhvnf;aumif;? EdSyfpufojzifhvnf;aumif;?  
onf;rcHojzifh vnf;aumif;?  
EdkifxufpD;eif;ajymqddkojzifhvnf;aumif;? (toQifrwdkYu)  
tm;enf;ojzifhvnf; aumif; nDrtpfrwdkYonfomvQif  
vlwdkYESifh a&maESmum ,kwfrmaom  
tusifh ,kwfrmaom ausmfapmoH ,kwfrmaom  
toufarG;jcif;½dSvsuf bdu©KeDoHCmtm;  
n\$Of;qJNyD;vQif tcsif;csif; tjypfudk zHk;vTrf;ukef\?  
toQifrwdkY qdwfNidrpfGm aeukefavmh? nDr tpfrwdkY\  
qdwfNidrpfGm aejcif;udkomvQif oHCmonf csD;rGrf;\[k  
podkY ajymqdkonf} }[lí ajymqdkV

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh  
toQifrxkv'eE´monf oHCmu Úwf ur®0gpmjzifh  
qdkqHk;rtyfNyD;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYudk toQifrwdkY  
oifwdkYonf vlwdkYESifha&maESmonf jzpfíomvQif  
aeukefavmh? oifwdkYonf woD;wjcm;pD raeukefvifh?  
tjcm; bdu©KeDrwdkYonf vnf; oHCmü ½dSukefV/y/  
toQifrwdkY qdwfNidrpfGm aeukefavmh? nDr tpfrwdkY\  
qdwfNidrpfGm aejcif;udkomvQif oHCmonf csD;rGrf;\[k  
podkY ajymqdkonf} }[lí ajymqdkV

qdwfNidrfpGm aejcif;udkomvQif oHCmu csD;rGrf;\[k  
oHCmu qddkonf[lí ajymqdkbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf oHCmu  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh qdkqHk;rtyfNyD;aom bdu©KeDr  
wdkYudk- ]toQifrwdkY oifwdkYonf vlwdkYESifh  
a&maESmonf jzpfíomvQif aeukefavmh? oifwdkYonf  
woD;wjcm;pD raeukefvifh? podkYaom tusifh podkYaom  
ausmfapmoH podkYaom toufarG; jcif; &Sdukefvsuf  
bdu©KeDoHCmtm; n\$Of;qJNyD;vQif tcsif;csif; tjypfudk  
zHk;vTrf;wwfaom tjcm; bdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf; oHCmü  
½dSukef\? xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYudkrlum; oHCmonf  
wpfpkHwfp&mrQ rajym rqdkbJ oifwdkYudkomvQif  
rxDrJhjrifjyKojzifhvnf;aumif;? EdSyfpufojzifhvnf;aumif;?  
onf;rcHojzifh vnf;aumif;?  
EdkifxufpD;eif;ajymqddkojzifhvnf;aumif;? (toQifrwdkYu)  
tm;enf;ojzifhvnf; aumif; nDr tpfrwdkYonfomvQif  
vlwdkYESifh a&maESmum ,kwfrmaom  
tusifh ,kwfrmaom ausmfapmoH ,kwfrmaom toufarG;jcif;  
½dSukefvsuf bdu©KeDoHCmtm; n\$Of;qJNyD;vQif tcsif;  
csif; tjypfudk zHk;vTrf;ukef\? toQifrwdkY qdwfNidrfpGm  
aeukefavmh? nDr tpfrwdkY\ qdwfNidrfpGm  
aejcif;udkomvQif oHCmonf csD;rGrf;\}[k oHCmu  
qdkonf[lí ajymqdkcsufonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwapGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwapGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf oHCmu Úwfur®0gpmjzifh  
qdkqHk;rtyfNyD;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYudk ]]toQifrwdkY  
oifwdkY onf vlwdkYESifh a&maESmonf jzpfíomvQif  
aeukefavmh? oifwdkYonf woD;wjcm;pD raeukefvifh?  
tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf; oHCmü ½dSukef\y/  
toQifrwdkY qdwfNidrfpGmhaeukefavmh? nDr tpfrwdkY\  
qdwfNidrfpGm aejcif;udkomvQif oHCmonf csD;rGrf;\}]  
[k oHCmu qddkonf[lí ajymqdk bdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p

(xkv'eE'm jyKrdam trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/  
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/  
21/ 13-728/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf ]toQifrwdkY  
oifwdkYonf vlwdkYESifh a&maESmonf jzpfíomvQif  
aeukefavmh? oifwdkYonf woD;wjcm;pD raeukef vifh?  
podkYaom tusifh podkYaom ausmfapmoH podkYaom  
toufarG;jCIF; &Sdukefvsuf bdu©KeDoHCmtm;  
n\$Of;qJNyD;vQif tcsif;csif; tjyPfudk zHk;vTrf;  
wwfukefaom tjcm; bdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf; oHCmü  
½dSukef\? oHCmonf xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
wpfpkHwpf&mrQ rajymrqdkbJ oifwdkYudk omvQif  
rxDrJhjrifjyK ojzifhvnf;aumif;? EdSyfpufojzifhvnf;aumif;?  
onf;rcHojzifhvnf;aumif;? EdkifxufpD;eif;ajymojzifh  
vnf;aumif;? (toQifrwdkYu) tm;enf;ojzifh vnf;aumif; nDr  
tpfrwdkYonfomvQif vlwdkYESifh  
a&maESmum ,kwfrmaom tusifh,kwfrmaom  
ausmfapmoH ,kwfrmaom toufarG;jCIF;½dSukefvsuf  
bdu©KeDoHCmtm; n\$Of;qJNyD;vQif tcsif;csif; tjyPfudk  
zHk;vTrf;wwfukef\ toQifrwdkY qdwfNidrfpGm  
aeukefavmh? nDr tpfrwdkY\ qdwfNidrfpGm  
aejCIF;udkomvQif oHCmonf csD;rGrf;\}[k oHCmu  
qdkonf[lí ajymjim;tHh? xdkbdu©KeDrudk  
tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYu ]toQifrwdkY oifwdkYonf  
vlwdkYESifh a&maESm onfjzpfí omvQif aeukefavmh?  
oifwdkYonf woD;wjcm;pD raeukefvifh? podkYaom tusifh  
podkYaom ausmfapmoH podkYaom toufarG;jCIF;  
&Sdukefvsuf bdu©KeDoHCmtm; n\$Of;qJNyD;vQif  
tcsif;csif; tjyPfudk zHk;vTrf;wwfukefaom  
tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf; oHCmü ½dSukef\  
oHCmonf xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYudk wpkHwpf&mrQ  
rajymrqdkbJ oifwdkYudk omvQif  
rxDrJhjrifjyKojzifhvnf;aumif;? EdSyfpufojzifhvnf;aumif;?  
onf;rcHojzifhvnf; aumif;?  
EdkifxufpD;eif;ajymojzifhfvnf;aumif; (toQifrwdkYu)  
tm;enf;ojzifh vnf;aumif; nDr tpfrwdkYonfomvQif

vlwdkYESifh a&maESmum ,kwfrmaom  
 tusifh ,kwfrmaom ausmfapmoH ,kwfrmaom  
 toufarG;jcif;½dSukefvsuf bdu©KeDoHCmtm;  
 n\$Of;qJNyD;vQif tcsif;csif; tjypfudk zHk;vTrf;wwfukef?  
 toQifrwdkY qdwfNidrpfGm aeukefavmh? nDr tpfrwdkY\  
 qdwfNidrpfGm aejcif;udkomvQif oHCmonf csD;rGrf;\}[k  
 oHCmu qdkonf[lí rqdkygvifh[k qdk&m\ podkYvQif  
 xdkbdu©KeDronf tjcm; bdu©KeDrwdkYu  
 qdkqHk;rtyfygvsuf a&S;enf;twlomvQif jyKrljim;tHh?  
 xdkbdu©KeDrudk bdu©KeDrwdkYonf oHk;Budrf  
 wdkifatmif xdk,tludk pGefYapjcif;iSg Úwfur®0gpmjzifh  
 aumif;pGm qdkqHk;r&rnf? oHk;Budrfwdkifatmif  
 Úwfur®0g pmjzifh qdkqHk;rtyfaomf xdk,tludk tu,fí  
 pGefYjim;tHh? podkY pGefYjcif;onf aumif;\? tu,fí  
 rpGefYjim;tHh? pbdu©KeDronfvnf; oHk;Budrfwdkifatmif  
 Úwfur®0gpmjzifh qdkqHk;ronf\ tqHk;ü oifhonfjzpfí  
 (oHCmrS) ESifxkwf apwwfaom oHCm'dodof tmywfodkY  
 a&muf\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

### 13- aw&oroHCm'dodofodu©myk'f tzGifh

729/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdâpwkw→uHjzifh  
 &[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukd ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
 tvkd&Sdtyf\

podkY ajymqkdjim;tHh[lonf toQifrwdkY oifwdkYonf  
 vlwdkYESifh a&maESmonf jzpfíomvQif aeukefavmh?  
 oifwdkYonf woD;wjcm;pD raeukefvifh? podkYaom tusifh  
 podkYaom ausmfapmoH podkYaom toufarG;jcif;  
 &Sdukefvsuf bdu©KeDroHCmtm; n\$Of;qJNyD;vQif  
 tcsif;csif; tjypfukd zHk;vTrf;ukefaom  
 tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf; &Sdukef?  
 xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYukd oHCmonf wpfpHk wpf&mrQ  
 rajymrqkd/

oifwdkYukdomvQif rxDrJhjrifjyKojzifh[lonf  
 txiftjrifao;ojzifh ]atmufwef;pm; tae xm;í odjcif;jzifh}/

ESdyfpufojzifh[lonf ESdyfpufonfh tjzpfjzifh/



onf;rcHojzifh[lonf rsufrkef;usdK;ojzifh/  
EkdifxufpD;eif;ajymojzifh[lonf EkdifxufpD;eif;  
ajymonfh tjzpfjzifh/

tm;enf;ojzifh[lonf toif;tyif;r&Sdonfh tjzpfjzifh/  
]]nDrtpfrwdkYonfomvQif vlwkUdESifh  
a&maESmum ,kwfrmaom tusifh ,kwfrmaom  
ausmfapmoH ,kwfrmaom toufarG;jcif; ½dSukefvsuf  
bdu©KeDroHCmtm; n§Of;qjNyD;vQif tcsif;csif; tjypfukd  
zHk;vTrf;ukefV toQifrwdkY qdwfNidrfpGm aeukefavmh?  
nDr tpfrwdkY\ qdwfNidrfpGm aejcif;ukdomvQif oHCmonf  
csD;rGrf;\[k oHCmu qkdonf}}[lí ajymqkdV

xkdbdu©KeDrudk[lonf podkY ajymqkdavh &Sdaom  
bdu©KeDrudk/

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf[lonf tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYonf/  
jrifukef Mum;ukefaom bdu©KeDrwdkYu ]]toQifrwdkY  
oifwdkYonf vlwdkYESifh a&maESmonf jzpfí omvQif  
aeukefavmh? oifwdkYonf woD;wjcm;pD raeukefvifh?  
tjcm; bdu©KeDrwdkYonf vnf; oHCmü ½dSukefV/y/  
toQifrwdkY qdwfNidrfpGm aeukefavmh? nDr tpfrwdkY\  
qdwfNidrfpGm aejcif;ukdomvQif oHCmonf csD;rGrf;\[k  
oHCmu qkdonf}}[lí rajymqkdygvifh[k ajymqkd& rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkd&rnf/  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkd&rnf? tu,fí t,lukd  
pGefYtHh? podkYpGefYjcif;onfaumif;V tu,fí  
t,lukdrpGefYtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV Mum;í  
rajymrqkdukeftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

xkdbdu©KeDrudk oHCmhtv,fodkYvnf; qGjiifí ]]toQifr  
podkY rqkdygvifh? toQifrwdkY oifwdkYonf vlwdkYESifh  
a&maESmonfjzpfíomvQif aeukefavmh? oifwdkYonf  
woD;wjcm;pD rae ukefvifh? oHCmü  
tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf; &SdukefV/y/ toQifrwdkY  
qdwfNidrfpGm aeukefavmh? nDr tpfrwdkY\  
qdwfNidrfpGm aejcif;ukdomvQif oHCmonf csD;rGrf;\[k  
oHCmu qkdonf[lí rajymqkdygvifh}}[k qkdqHk;r&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkd&rnf/  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkd&rnf? tu,fí t,lukd  
pGefYtHh? podkY pGefYjcif;onf aumif;\? tu,fí t,lukd  
rpGefYtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV xkdbdu©KeDruk  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh aumif;pGm qkdqHk;r&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif Úwfur®0gpmjzifh  
qkdqHk;r&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom  
bdu©KeDronf oHCmukd odap&rnf/

730/ ]]toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;ukd)  
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom bdu©KeDronf  
oHCmu ]Úwfur®0gpmjzifh} qkdqHk;rtfNyD;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYukd ]toQifrwdkY oifwdkYonf vlwdkYESifh  
a&maESmonfjzpfíomvQif aeukefavmh? oifwdkYonf  
woD;wjcm;pD raeukefvifh? podkYaom tusifh podkYaom  
ausmfapmoH podkYaom toufarG;jcif; &Sdukefvsuf  
bdu©KeDoHCmtm; n\$Of;qjNyD;vQif tcsif;csif; tjypfukd  
zHk;vTrf; wwfaom tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf; oHCmü  
&SdukefV oHCmonf xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
wpfpHkwpf&mrQ rajymrqkdbj oifwdkYukdomvQif  
rxDrJhjrifjyKojzifhvnf;aumif;? EdSyfpufojzifh vnf;aumif;?  
onf;rcHojzifhvnf;aumif;?

EdkifxufpD;eif;ajymqdkojzifhvnf;aumif;? (toQifr wdkYu)  
tm;enf;ojzifhvnf;aumif; nDr tpfrwdkYonfomvQif  
vlwdkYESSifh a&maESmum ,kwfrmaom  
tusifhfh ,kwfrmaom ausmfapmoH ,kwfrmaom  
toufarG;jcif; ½dSukefvsuf bdu©KeDoHCmtm;  
n\$Of;qjNyD;vQif tcsif;csif; tjypfukd zHk;vTrf;wwfukefV  
toQifrwdkY qdwfNidrpfGm aeukefavmh? nDrtpfrwdkY\  
qdwfNidrpfGm aejcif;udkomvQif oHCmonf csD;rGrf;\}[k  
oHCmu qdkonf[lí ajymqdkV xdkbdu©KeDronf xdkt,ludk  
rpGefY? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg½dSaom uHonf  
tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf prnfaom bdu©KeDrudk  
xdkt,ludk pGefYapjcif;iSg Úwfur®0gpmjzifh aumif;pGm  
qkdqHk;rV pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREfky\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? ]]prnfaom bdu©KeDronf oHCmu

qdkqHk;rtyfNyD;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYudk ]toQifrwdkY  
oifwdkYonf vlwdkYESifh a&maESmonf jzpfíomvQif  
aeukefavmh? oifwdkYonf woD;wjcm;pD raeukefvifh?  
podkYaom tusifh podkYaom ausmfapmoH podkYaom  
toufarG;jcif; ½dSukefvsuf bdu©KeDoHCmtm;  
n§Of;qjNyD;vQif tcsif;csif; tjypfudk zHk;vTrf;wwfaom  
tjcm;bdu©KeDr wdkYonfvnf; oHCmü ½dSukef\?  
oHCmonf xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYudk wpfpHkwfp&mrQ  
rajymrqdkbj oifwdkYudkomvQif  
rxDrJhjrifjyKojzifhvnf;aumif;? ESdyfpufojzifhvnf;aumif;?  
onf;rcHojzifh vnf;aumif;?  
EdkifxufpD;eif;ajymojzifhvnf;aumif;? (toQifrwdkYu)  
tm;enf; ojzifhvnf; aumif; nDr tpfrwdkYonfomvQif  
vlwdkYESifh a&maESmum ,kwfrmaom tusifh ,kwfrm  
aom ausmfapmoH ,kwfrmaom toufarG;jcif;  
½dSukefvsuf bdu©KeDoHCmtm; n§Of;qjNyD; vQif  
tcsif;csif; tjypfudk zHk;vTrf;wwfukef\? toQifrwdkY  
qdwfNidrpfGm aeukefavmh? nDr tpfrwdkY\  
qdwfNidrpfGm aejcif;udkomvQif oHCmonf csD;rGrf;\}[k  
oHCmu qdkonf[lí ajymqdk\ xdkbdu©KeDronf xdk,tludk  
rpGefY? oHCmonf prnfaom bdu©KeDrudk xdk,tludk  
pGefYapjcif;iSg aumif;pGm qdkqHk;r\? prnfaom  
bdu©KeDrtm; xdk,tludk pGefYapjcif;iSg aumif;pGm  
qdkqHk;ronfudk tMuiftoQifrtm; ESpfoufjcif; ½dS\?  
xdktoQifr onf qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQifrtm;  
ESpfoufjcif; r½dS? xdktoQifronf ajymqdk &m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk ajymqdkygVy/  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk ajymqdkygVy/

oHCmonf prnfaom bdu©KeDrudk xdk,tludk  
pGefYapjcif;iSg aumif;pGm qdkqHk;r tyfygNyD?  
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif; ½dS\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf  
ae\ podkY qdwfqdwf aeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk  
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ ur®0gpm  
ESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\  
ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

oHCm'dodoftmywfodkY a&mufaom bdu©KeDrtn; Úwf\  
tqHk;ü oifhaom 'kuú#f? ur®0gpmESpfBudrfwdkY\  
tqHk;ü oifhaom xkv'pöOf; tmywfwdkYonf Nidrf;ukefV

pbdu©KeDronfvnf;[lonf a&S;tmywfoifhaom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYudk axmufí qdktyfV

oHk;Budrfwdkifatmif[lonf oHk;Budrfwdkifatmif  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh qdkqHk;rjcf;aMumifh oifhV 0w→Kudk  
vGefusL;onfESifhwpfNydKifeuf oifhonf r[kwf/

ESifxkwfapwwfaom[lonf oHCmrS ESifxkwfapwwfaom/

oHCm'dodof[lonf xdktnmywftwGuf oHCmonfomvQif  
rmewfay;&\? t&if;odkY iif&\? tAÇmef oGif;&\?  
bdu©KeDrESpfyg; oHk;yg;onfvnf;aumif;?  
wpfOD;wpfa,mufonfvnf;aumif; rmewf ray;&? t&if;odkY  
riif&? tAÇmef roGif;&? xdkYaMumifh ]]oHCm'dodof}}[lí  
qddktyfV (oHCm'dodof[laom trnfonf) xdktnmywftaygif;\  
trnfomvQifwnf;? xdkYaMumifhvnf; ]]oHCm'dodof}}[lí  
qdktyfV

731/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSonfjzpfí t,ludk  
rpGefYtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

"r®uHü ,HkrSm;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSonfjzpfí t,ludk rpGefYtHh?  
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

"r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSonfjzpfí t,ludk  
rpGefYtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dStHh? 'kuú#ftmywfoifhV  
t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dStHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV t"r®uHü  
t"r®uH[k trSwf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dStHh? 'kuú#ftmywfoifhV

732/ Úwfur®0gpmjzifh rdkrqHk;r&ao;aom  
bdu©KeDr? t,ludk pGefYaom bdu©KeDr? <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpuvOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**aw&or oHCm'dodofodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **owå&ouPfed\*Hk;**

toQifrwdkY a&S;OD;pGm vGefusL;qJaom cPü  
oifhukefaom tmywf udk;yg;? oHk;Budrfwdkif atmif  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh qHk;rNyD;aemufü oifhaom tmywf  
&Spfyg;tm;jzifh bwpfq,fhckepfyg;aom  
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYudk o½kyftm;jzifh  
jyqdktyfNyD;ygukefNyD?  
bdu©KeDronf ,if;wpfq,fhckepfyg; wdkYwGif  
wpfyg;yg;odkYvnf; oifha&mufí bdu©KoHCmç  
bdu©KeDoHCm[laom oHCmESpfrsKd;ü  
wpfq,fhig;&ufwdkYywfvHk; usifhjcif; ]yu©©rmewf} udk  
usifh&rnf/

xdkyu©©rmewf usifhNyD;aom bdu©KeDrudk  
bdu©KeDoHCm ESpfusdyfta&twGuf&Sdaom odrfü  
tAÇmefoGif;&rnf? bdu©KeDoHCmonf wpfyg;,kwfaom  
ESpfusdyfjzifhaomfvnf; xdkbdu©KeDrudk tAÇmef  
oGif;jim;tHh? xdkbdu©KeDronfvnf; tAÇmefoGif;tyfonf  
rrnf? (tAÇmefoGif;ay;aom) xdkbdu©KeDr wdkYudkvnf;  
ujh&JUtyfukefV ponfum; xdk (oHCm'dodoftmywfoifh&m)  
ü vdkufem&rnfh tusifh wnf;/

xdkoHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYü toQifrwdkYudk ar;yg\?  
tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm? ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;  
ar;yg\? tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm?  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ar;yg\? tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\  
avm? toQifrwdkYonf p (wpfq,fhckepfyg;aom  
oHCm'dodof tmywf) wdkYü tmywfrS pifMu,fMuyg\?  
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf aeMuukef\? podkY qdwfqdwf  
aeojzifh ptmywfrS pifMu,fonfh tjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf/

**owå&ouPf ]wpfq,fhckepfck} tcef; NyD;V**

**bdu©KeD0dbif; oHCm'dodoftcef; NyD;V**

-----

**rSmxm;csuf**

yXr 'kwd,paom tpOfonf bdu©KeDtom"m&P  
 odu©myk'f tpOfrrsm;jzpfonf/ om"m&P tom"m&P  
 ta&mtm;jzifh bdu©KeDoHCm'dodof 17yg; tpOfrrSm- (1)  
 y|rç (2) 'kwd,ç (3) wwd,ç (4) pwkw¬ç (5) yOGörç (6) q|ç  
 (7) olö&dwå Äç (8) yXr 'k|a'go Äç (9) 'kwd, 'k|a'go Äç  
 (10) 'orç (11) {um'orç (12) 'Gg'orç (13) aw&or (14)  
 oHCab'Äç (15) ab'gEk0wdåuÄç (16) 'kAÁpÄç (17)  
 ukv'loduÄç wdkYjzpfonf/ om"m&Podu©myk'frsm;udk  
 c,m;yGifh jyxm;onf/

-----

### 3-edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dtcef;

#### 1-ywå0\*f 1-yXrodu©myk'f

toQifrwdkY okH;q,faom  
 pedó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywfwdkYonf o<sup>1/2</sup>kyftm;jzifh  
 jyqkdtyfonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufukef\

733/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
 om0w¬djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
 aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;okH;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
 qAÁ<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf rsm;pGmaom  
 oydwfwdkYukd pkaqmif;Muukef\ ausmif;pOf  
 vSnfhvnfMuukefaom vlwdkYonf  
 jrifMuí ]]bdu©KeDrwdkYonf rsm;pGmaom  
 oydwfwdkYukd tb,fhaMumifh pkaqmif;Muukefbdoenf;?  
 bdu©KeDrwdkYonf oydwf ukefoG,fjcf;ukdaomfvnf;  
 jyKukefwwåHU? tkd;cGufaps;qkdifukdaomfvnf;  
 cif;MuukefwwåHU[k ujh&JUukef\? <sup>1/2</sup>lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy  
 ajymqkdMuukef\

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU <sup>1/2</sup>lwfcS tjypfjy  
 ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonf  
 omwnf;? tvkdenf;aom  
 bdu©KeDrwdkYu ]]qAÁ<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
 oydwfukd tb,fhaMumifh pkaqmif;Muukefbdoenf;}}[k  
 ujh&JUukef\? <sup>1/2</sup>lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY qAA\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf oydwfukd  
pkaqmif;Muukef\[lonf rSefoavm}][k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY qAA\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
oydwfukd tb,fhaMumifh pkaqmif;Muukefbdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (qAA\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Dbdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaom tri) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

26/ 1-734/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf oydwfukd  
pkaqmif;jim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDr tm;)  
edó\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

## **1-yXrodu©myk'f tzGifh**

735/ tMuif\[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr\[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

oydwf rnfonf oHoydwf? ajroydwf[lí  
oydwfESpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

oydwft&G,f yrmPwdkYonf tBuD;pm; Ouú|oydwf?  
tvwfpm; rZÑdroydwf? ti,fpm; Moruoydwf[k  
okH;pm;wdkYwnf;/

tBuD;pm; Ouú|oydwf rnfonf qefwpfcGufcsuf xrif;?  
4if;\ av;ykHwpfykH cjzG,fESifh 4if;tm;avsmfaom  
[if;vsmukd ,lEdkdif\

tvwfpm; rZÑdroydwf rnfonf qefwpfpv,fcsuf xrif;? 4if;\  
av;ykHwpfykH cjzG,fESifh 4if;tm;avsmfaom  
[if;vsmukd ,lEkdif\

ti,fpm; Moruoydwf rnfonf qefwfpvr,fcsuf xrif;? 4if;\  
av;ykHwpfykH cJzG,fESifh 4if;tm;avsmfaom  
[if;vsmukd ,lEkdif\

xdkYxufBuD;rl oydwfr[kwf? xdkYatmufl,frl  
oydwfr[kwf/

pkaqmif;jim;tHh[lonf t"d|mefrwifç 0duyÜemrjyKbJ  
(xm;jcif;wnf;)/

edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>d jzpf\lonf t<sup>1/2</sup>kPfwufonfESifh wpfNydKifeuf  
pGefYjciF;0denf;uH &Sd\? oHCmtm; jzpfap  
\*kdPf;tm;jzpfap bdu©KeDrwpfOD;OD;tm;jzpfap  
pGefY&rnF? &[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnF/

xkdbdu©KeDronf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf  
yckH;xufü {uoDukd pHy,fwifvsuf BuD;ukefaom  
bdu©KeDrwdkY\ ajcwdkYukd &Sdckd;NyD;vQif  
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifum vuftkyfcsDí ]]toQifrwdkY  
tuREkfyf\ poydwfonf nOfhvGefaomaMumifh  
pGefYjciF;0denf;uH &Sdyg\? tuREkfyfonf poydwfukd  
oHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k qkd&m\

pGefYNyD;aemuf tmywfukd a'oemMum;&rnF?  
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom bdu©KeDronf  
tmywfukd cH,l&rnF? pGefYNyD; oydwfukd-

]]toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)  
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom bdu©KeDr\ oydwfukd  
pGefYjciF; 0denf;uH &Sdí oHCmtm; pGefYtyfyg\?  
oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg &Sdaom uHonf tu,fí  
jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf poydwfukd prnfaom  
bdu©KeDrtn; ay;&m\}}[k (qkdí) jyefay;&rnF/

xkdbdu©KeDronf rsm;pGmaom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf yckH;xufü  
{uoDukd pHy,fwifí BuD;ukefaom bdu©KeDrwdkY\  
ajcwdkYukd &Sdckd;NyD;vQif aqmifhaMumifhxkdifum  
vuftkyfcsDvsuf ]]toQifrwdkY tuREkfyf\ poydwfonf  
nOfhvGefí pGefYjciF; 0denf;uH &Sdyg\? tuREkfyfonf  
poydwfukd toQifrwdkYtm; pGefYyg\}}[k ajymqkd&m\?  
pGefYNyD;aemuf tmywfukd a'oemMum;&rnF?



uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom bdu©KeDronf  
tmywfukd cH,l&rnf? pGefYNyD; oydwf ukd-

]]toQif rwdkY tuREkf yf \ (pum; ukd) emawmf  
rlavmh? þrnf aom bdu© KeD r\ oydwf ukd pGefUj cif;  
0denf;uH &Sdí toQifrwdkYtm; pGefYtyfygNyD?  
toQifrwdkYtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom uHonf tu,fí  
jzpfjim;tHh? toQifrwdkYonf þoydwfukd þrnfaom  
bdu©KeDrtn; ay;ukef&m\}}[k (qkdí) jyefay;&rnf/

xkdbdu©KeDronf      bdU©KeDr      wpfa,mufxHodkY  
csOf;uyfí      vuf0Jwpfzuf      yckH;xufü      {uoDukd  
pHy,fwifNyD;vQif      aqmifhaMumifhxkdifum  
vuftkyfcsDvsuf      ]]toQifr      tuREkfyf\      boydwfonf  
nOfhvGefojzifh pGefYjcif; 0denf;uH &Sdyg\? tuREkfyfonf  
boydwfukd toQifrtm; pGefYyg\} }[k qkd&m\?

pGefYNyD;aemuf tmywfukd a'oemMum;&rnf?  
xkdbdu©KeDronf tmywfukd cH,l&rnf? ]]poydwfukd  
toQifrtm; ay;yg\}}[k qkdí pGefYNyD; oydwfukd  
jyefay;&rnf/

736/ nOfhvGef&mü vGef\[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
edó\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dygpdwftmywf oifhV  
nOfhvGef&mü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh? edó\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dygpdwftmywf  
oifhV nOfhvGef&mü rvGef\[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
edó\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"d|mef      rwif&ao;onfü      t"d|mef      wifNyD;[k  
trSwf&SdtHh?    edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf    oifh\    OduyÜem  
rjyK&ao;onfü      OduyÜemjyKNyD;[k      trSwf&SdtHh?  
edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf    oifh\    rpGefY&ao;    onfü    pGefYNyD;  
[k      trSwf&SdtHh?      edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf      oifh\  
raysmufysuf&mü      aysmufysuf\[k      trSwf      &SdtHh?  
rysufpD;&mü    ysufpD;\[k    trSwf&SdtHh?    ruGJraus&mü  
uGJaus\[k      trSwf&SdtHh?      rvk,uf&mühvk,uf\[k  
trSwf&SdtHh?    edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf    oifh\

pGefYjcif; 0denf;uH &Sdaom oydwfukd rpGefYbJ  
okH;aqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV nOfh rvGef&mü  
vGef\[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

nOfhrvGef&mü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh/  
nOfhrvGef&mü rvGef[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

737/ t<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kPf\ twGif;ü t"d|mef wiftHh?  
OduyÜemjyKtHh? pGefYtHh? aysmufysuftHh?  
ysufpD;tHh? uGjtHh? vk,ufí ,lukeftHh?  
tuRrf;0ifí ,lukeftHh? tmywf roifh/ <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l;aom bdú©KeDr?  
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom bdú©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf  
roifh/

xkdtcgü qAA\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf pGefYNyD;  
oydwfukd jyefí ray;ukef? jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;  
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\? &[ef;wdkY pGefYNyD;  
oydwfukd jyefay;&rnf? jyefray;aom bdú©KeDr<sub>tm</sub>;  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k rdefYawmfrl\

**yXrodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **1-ywå0\*f 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f**

738/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;okH;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
rsm;pGmaom bdú©KeDrwdkYonf &Gmausmif;ü OgrS  
xNyD;ukefaomf 0wftusifh £&d,mykxfESifh  
jynfhpkHMuukefvsuf t0wfnpfEGrf; ouFef;vnf;  
acgif;yg;ukefonf jzpfí om0w→djynfodkY oGm;ukef/  
'g,umwdkYonf xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYukd jrifí ]]p  
bdú©KeDrwdkYonf 0wftusifhESifhvnf; jynfhpkHukef\?  
£&d,mykxfESifhvnf; jynfhpkHukef\? t0wf vnf;  
npfEGrf;ukef\? ouFef;vnf; acgif;yg;ukef\?  
pbdu©KeDrwdkYonf tvk,ufcH&olrsm; jzpfMuayrnf}}[k  
(ESvkH;oGif;í) bdú©KeDoHCmtm; tcgrJhouFef;ukd  
ay;vSLukefV

xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf ]]igwdkYtm;  
uxdefcif;xm;NyD;jzpfí tcgwGif;ouFef;wnf;}}[k  
aqmufwnfum a0zefapV 'g,umwdkYonf  
xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYukd jrifí ]]toQifrwdkYonf ouFef; ukd

&ygl\avm}}[k ar;ukef\ 'g,umwdkY igwdkYonf ouFef;ukd  
r&yg? toQifrxkv'eE'monf ]]igwdkYtm;  
uxdefcif;xm;NyD;jzpfí tcgwGif;ouFef;wnf;}}[k  
aqmufwnfum a0zefapNyD[k ajymqkdukef\

'g,umwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh toQifrxkv'eE'monf  
tcgrJhouFef;ukd ]tcgwGif;ouFef;}[k aqmufwnfum  
a0zefapbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuukef\

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkd'g,umwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Mu  
onfomwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh toQifrxkv'eE'monf  
tcgrJh ouFef;ukd ]tcgwGif;ouFef;}[k aqmufwnfum  
a0zefapbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuukef\

xkdtecg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm;  
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\ &[ef; a,musfm;wdkYonf  
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd  
avQmufMuukef\y/ ]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'm bdu©KeDronf  
tcgrJhouFef;ukd ]tcgwGif;ouFef;}[k aqmufwnfum  
a0zefap\[lonf rSefo avm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf tcgrJhouFef;ukd ]tcgwGif;ouFef;}[k  
aqmufwnfum a0zefapbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDr jyKrdaoctrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcf;iSg vnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

27/ 2-739/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf  
tcgrJhouFef;ukd ]tcgwGif;ouFef;}[k aqmufwnfum  
a0zefapjim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtn;)  
edó\*¾dygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuap  
ukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

## 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f tzGifh

740/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukd ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&SdtyfV

tcgrJhouFef; rnfonf uxdefrcif;onf &Sdaomf  
wpfq,fhwpfvwtwGif;ü jzpfay:aom ouFef;wnf;? uxdefrcif;onf  
&Sdaomf ckepfvtwGif;ü jzpfay:aom ouFef;wnf;?  
tcgwGif;ü aomfvnf; &nfpl;í vSLaom ouFef;wnf;?  
podkYaom ouFef;onf tcgrJhouFef; rnfV

tcgrJhouFef;ukd tcgwGif;ouFef;[k aqmufwnfí  
a0zefaptHh? vkHYvya,m\*wkdif; 'kuú#f tmywf oifhV  
&jcif;aMumifh pGefYjcif;0denf;uH &SdV  
oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;? \*kdPf;tm;aomf vnf;aumif;?  
bdu©KeDrwpfa,muftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf?  
&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifrwdkY ptcgrJhouFef;ukd ]tcgwGif;ouFef;}[k  
aqmufwnfum tuREkfyfa0zef aptyfaomaMumifh  
pGefYjcif;0denf;uH &SdygV tuREkfyfonf pouFef;ukd  
oHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\[k/y/  
toQifrtm; ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

741/ tcgrJhouFef;udk tcgrJhouFef;[k trSwf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSonfjzpfí  
]]tcgwGif;ouFef;}}[k aqmuf wnfum a0zefaptHh?  
edó<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dygpdwftmywf oifhV  
tcgrJhouFef;udk ,HkrSm;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSonfjzpfí ]tcgwGif;ouFef;}}  
[k aqmufwnfum a0zefaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
tcgrJhouFef;udk tcgwGif;ouFef;[k trSwf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSonf  
jzpfí ]tcgwGif;ouFef;}}[k aqmufwnfum a0zefaptHh?  
tmywf roihf/

tcgwGif;ouFef;ukd tcgrJhouFef;[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV tcgwGif;ouFef;ü ,kHrSm;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dStHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV tcgwGif;ouFef;udk tcgwGif;ouFef;[k  
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roihf/



]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf  
tjcm;bdu©KeDrESifhtwl ouFef;ukd zvS,fNyD;rS  
vk,uf ,liif\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf tjcm; bdu©KeDrESifhtwl ouFef;udk  
zvS,fNyD;rS vk,uf,liifbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSg vnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

28/ 3-744/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf tjcm;  
bdu©KeDrESifh twl ouFef;udk zvS,fNyD;aemuf ]toQifr  
oif\ ouFef;udk ,lavmh? ig\ ouFef;udk aqmifcJhavmh? oif\  
ouFef;onf oifhOpömomjzpfí? ig\ ouFef;onfvnf;  
ighOpömomvQifwnf;? ig\ ouFef;udk aqmifcJh avmh?  
rdrdouFef;udk jyef,lavmh}[k ajymqdkí (ouFef;udk)  
vk,lrlvnf; vk,ljim;tHh? vk,laprlvnf; vk,lap jim;tHh?  
(xdkbdu©KeDrtn;) edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

### 3-wwd,odu©myk'f tzGifh

745/ tMuiflonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

bdu©KeDrESifhtwl[lonf tjcm;bdu©KeDrESifhtwl/

ouFef; rnfonf ouFef;ajcmufxnfwdkYwGif  
t,kwfqHk;tm;jzifh OduyÜemavmufaom ouFef;  
wpfrsdK;rsdK;wnf;/

zvS,fílonf ouFef;tenf;i,fjzifh  
ouFef;trsm;udkvnf;aumif;? ouFef;trsm;jzifh  
ouFef;tenf;udkvnf;aumif; zvS,f\

vk,ljim;tHh[lonf udk,fwdkif vk,uf,liifjim;tHh?  
edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf oifh\

vk,lapjim;tHh[lonf tjcm;oludk apcdkif;tHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ wpfBudrfom apcdkif;yg vsuf  
tBudrfrsm;pGm vk,uf,liiftHh? pGefYjCIF;0denf;uH ½dSV  
oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;? \*dkPf; tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?  
bdu©KeDrwpfa,muftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifrwdkY pouFef;onf bdu©KeDrESifhtwl  
ouFef;udk zvS,fNyD;rS tuREkfyf  
vk,ufh,liifxm;aomaMumifh pGefYtyfygonf? tuREkfyfonf  
oHCmtm; pouFef;udk pGefYyg\}}[k (qdkí) pGefY&rnf/y/  
ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\[k/y/ toQifrtm; ay;yg\[k  
(jyefay;&rnf)/

746/ bdu©KeDrü bdu©KeDr[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
ouFef;zvS,fNyD;rS vk,lrlvnf; vk,lthH? vk,laprlvnf;  
vk,laptHh? edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf oifh\

bdu©KeDrü ,HkrSm;½dSonfjzpfí ouFef;udk  
zvS,fNyD;rS vk,lrlvnf; vk,lthH? vk,laprlvnf; vk,laptHh?  
edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf oifh\

bdu©KeDrü bdu©KeDr[kwfk trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
ouFef;udk zvS,fNyD;rS vk,lrlvnf; vk,lthH? vk,laprlvnf;  
vk,laptHh? edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf oifh\

tjcm;y&du©&mukd zvS,fNyD;rS vk,lthH? vk,laptHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

bdu©KeDr r[kwfaom olESifhtwl ouFef;udkjzpfap  
tjcm;y&du©&mudkjzpfap zvS,fNyD;rS vk,lrlvnf; vk,lthH?  
vk,laprlvnf; vk,laptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

bdu©KeDr r[kwfolü bdu©KeDr[k trSwf½dStHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ bdu©KeDr  
r[kwfolü ,HkrSm;½dStHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\  
bdu©KeDr r[kwfolü bdu©KeDr r[kwfk trSwf½dStHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

747/ xdkbdu©KeDrurlvnf; ay;tHh?  
xdkbdu©KeDrESifh tuRrf;0ifírlvnf; ,ltHh? tmywf roifh?  
½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**wwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **1-ywå0\*f 4-pwkw→odu©myk'f**

748/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDronf emzsm;V xdktcg Oygoumwpfa,mufonf  
xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDrxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif ]]toQifr  
oifhtm; tb,fodkY aom rcsrf;omjcif; jzpfygoenf;?  
tb,ft&mudk ,laqmifcjh&rnfenf;}}[k xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDr  
tm; ajymqdkV 'g,um igonf axmywfudk tvdk½dS\[k  
(qdk\)/

xdktcg Oygoumonf aps;onfwpfOD;\ tdrfrS tojymjzifh  
axmywfudk ,laqmifvmcjhí xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDrtn;  
ay;vSLV xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf ]]'g,um igonf  
axmywfudk tvdk½dS qDudkom tvdk½dS\}}[k qdkjyefV

xdktcg Oygoumonf aps;onfxHodkY csOf;uyfjyefí  
xdkaps;onfudk ]]tarmif toQifr xkv'eE'mu axmywfudk  
tvdk½dS qDudkom tvdk½dSowwf? oif\ axmywfudk  
jyef,lavmh? tuREfkyftm; qDudkom ay;avmh}}[k qdkV  
tarmif tuREkfyfwdkYonf a&mif;NyD;aom b@mudk tu,fí  
wpfzef jyef,ltHh? tb,ftcg tuREkfyfwdkY b@mudk  
a&mif;&awmhtHhenf;? axmywfzdk; jzifh  
axmywfudk ,lNyD;NyD? qDzdk; ,lcJhyg? qDudk  
&ygvdrfhrnf[k (aps;onfu) qdkV

xdktcg xkdOygoumonf tb,fhaMumifh toQifrxkv'eE  
'monf tjcm;0w→Kudk awmif;NyD;rS tjcm;0w→Kudk  
awmif;avbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JU\? ½lwfcS\? tjypfjy  
ajymqdkV bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½llwfcS tjypfjy



ajymqdkaum xdkOygoum\ pum;udk  
Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf uJh&JUukef?  
½lwfcSukef\ tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/ xdktcg  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm;  
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\ &[ef; a,musfm;wdkYonf  
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf tjcm;0w→Kudk  
awmif;NyD;rS tjcm;0w→Kudk awmif;jyef\lonf  
rSefoavm} }[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf tjcm;0w→Kudk awmif;NyD;rS  
tjcm;0w→Kudk awmif;avbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf; aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

29/ 4-749/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf tjcm;0w→Kudk  
awmif;NyD;rS tjcm;0w→Kudk awmif;jim;tHh?  
(xdkbdu©KeDrmt;) edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuap ukefavmh[k rdefY awmfrl\)/

#### 4-pwkw→odu©myk'f tzGifh

750/ tMuiflonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukd ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

tjcm;0w→Kudk awmif;NyD;rS[lonf wpfpHkwpfckaom  
0w→Kudk awmif;NyD;í/

tjcm;0w→Kudk awmif;jim;tHh[lonf xdkw→KrSwpfyg;  
tjcm;0w→Kudk awmif;tHh? tm;xkwfjcf;aMumifh  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &jcf;aMumifh pGefYjcf;0denf;uH

$\frac{1}{2}$ dSV oHCmtm; aomfvnf;aumif;?  
\*dkPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?  
bdu©KeDrwpfa,muftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf?  
&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifrwdkY p0w→Konf tjcmm;0w→Kudk  
awmif;NyD;rS tjcmm;0w→Kudk tuREkfyf awmif;aom  
aMumifh pGefYtyfygonf? tuREkfyfonf p0w→Kudk  
oHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k (qdkí) pGefY&rnf/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/  
ay;ukef&m\[k/y/ toQifrtm; ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

751/ tjcmm;0w→Kü tjcmm;0w→K[k trSwf $\frac{1}{2}$ dSonfjzpfí  
tjcmm;0w→Kudk awmif;tHh? edó\*d $\frac{3}{4}$ ygpdwftmywf oifhV

tjcmm;0w→Kü ,HkrSm; $\frac{1}{2}$ dSonfjzpfí tjcmm;0w→Kudk  
awmif;tHh? edó\*d $\frac{3}{4}$ ygpdwftmywf oifhV

tjcmm;0w→Kü tjcmm;0w→Kr[kwf[k trSwf $\frac{1}{2}$ dSonfjzpfí  
tjcmm;0w→Kudk awmif;tHh? edó\*d $\frac{3}{4}$ ygpdwftmywf oifhV

tjcmm;0w→K r[kwfonfü tjcmm;0w→K[k trSwf $\frac{1}{2}$ dSonfjzpfí  
tjcmm;0w→Kr[kwfonfudk awmif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

tjcmm;0w→K r[kwfonfü ,HkrSm; $\frac{1}{2}$ dSonfjzpfí  
tjcmm;0w→Kr[kwfonfudk awmif;tHh? 'kuú#f tmywf oifhV

tjcmm;0w→K r[kwfonfü tjcmm;0w→Kr[kwf[k  
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

752/ xdk (awmif;&if;) 0w→KudkomvQif (xyfrH)  
awmif;tHh? (awmif;&if;0w→KrSwpfyg;)  
tjcmm;0w→Kudkvnf; awmif;jyefthHh? tusKd;tmedoifudk jyí  
awmif;tHh? tmywf roifh/  $\frac{1}{2}$ l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD;  
vGefusL;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywfroifh/

**pwkw→odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

**1-ywå0\*f 5-yOörodu©myk'f**

753/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao

aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDronf emzsm;V

xdktcg Oygoumwpfa,mufonf xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDrxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif ]]toQifr  
usef;rmyg\avm? rQwyg\avm}}[k xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDrtm; ar;V 'g,um rusef;rmyg? rrQwyg[k  
(ajymqdk\)/ toQifr prnfaom aps;onf\ tdrfö tojymudk  
xm;ygtHh? xdkaps;onf tdrfrS tvdk½dS&m 0w→Kudk  
aqmif,lapygavmh[k (qdk\)/

xkv'eE' mbdu©KeDronf ]]odu©rmefr oGm;acs?  
prnfaom aps;onf\ tdrfrS tojymjzifh qDudk  
aqmif,lcJhavmh}}[k odu©rmefrwpfa,mufudk  
apvTwfvdkufV xdktcg odu©rmefronf xdkaps;onf\ tdrfrS  
tojymjzifh qDudk aqmif,lcJhí xkv'eE' mbdu©KeDrtm;  
ay;V xkv'eE' m bdu©KeDronf ]]odu©rmefr igonf qDudk  
tvdkr½dS? igonf axmywfudk tvdk½dS\}}[k qdkV

xdktcg xdkodu©rmefronf xdkaps;onfxHodkY  
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif ]]'g,um toQifronf qDudk tvdkr½dS?  
axmywfudkom tvdk½dSowwf? oif\ qDudk jyef,lavmh?  
ightm; axmywfudk ay;avmh}}[k xdkaps;onftm;  
ajymqdkV toQifr tuREfkyfwdkYonf a&mif;NyD; b@mudk  
tu,fí wpfzef jyef,ltHh? tb,ftcg tuREfkyfwdkY b@mudk  
a&mif;&awmhtHhenf;? qDzdk;jzifh qDudk ,lNyD;NyD?  
axmywfzdk; ,lcJhyg? axmywfudk &ygvdrfhrnf[k (qdk\)/

xdktcg odu©rmefronf idkvsuf &yfaeV  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf xdkodu©rmefrudk ]]odu©rmefr  
oifonf tb,hfaMumifh idkbdoenf;}}[k ar;ukefV xdktcg xdk  
odu©rmefronf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk  
ajymMum;V tvdkenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh toQifr xkv'eE' monf  
tjcm;0w→Kudk 0,fapNyD;rS tjcm;0w→Kudk  
0,fapjyefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf tjcm;0w→Kudk  
0,fapNyD;rS tjcm;0w→Kudk 0,fapjyef\[\lonf rSefoavm}}  
[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf tjcm;0w→Kudk 0,fapNyD;rS  
tjcm;0w→Kudk 0,fapjyefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf; aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

30/ 5-754/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf tjcm;0w→Kudk  
0,fapNyD;rS tjcm;0w→Kudk 0,fapjim;tHh?  
(xdkbdu©KeDrmt;) edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 5-ylörodu©myk'f tzGifh

755/ tMuif[\lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[\lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

tjcm;0w→Kudk 0,fapNyD;rS[\lonf wpfpHkwpfckaom  
0w→Kudk 0,fapNyD;í/

tjcm;0w→Kudk 0,fapjim;tHh[\lonf xdk0w→KrSwpfyg;  
tjcm;0w→Kudk 0,faptHh? vkHYv ya,m\*aMumifh  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &jcif;aMumifh pGefYjcif;0denf;uH  
½dSV oHCmtm; aomfvnf;aumif;?  
\*dkPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;? bdu©KeDrwpfa,muftm;aomf  
vnf;aumif;pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifrwdkY p0w→Konf tjcm;0w→Kudk 0,fapNyD;rS  
tjcm;0w→Kudk tuREfkyf 0,fapaom aMumifh  
pGefYtyfygonf? tuREkfyfonf oHCmtm; p0w→Kudk

pGefYyg\}}/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\[k/y/ toQifrtm;  
ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

756/ tjc<sub>m</sub>;0w→K<sub>ü</sub> tjc<sub>m</sub>;0w→K[k trSwf<sup>1/2</sup>dSonfjzpfí  
tjc<sub>m</sub>;0w→Kudk 0,faptHh? edó\*d<sup>3/4</sup>ygpdwftmywf oifh\

tjc<sub>m</sub>;0w→K<sub>ü</sub> ,HkrSm;<sup>1/2</sup>dSonfjzpfí tjc<sub>m</sub>;0w→Kudk  
0,faptHh? edó\*d<sup>3/4</sup>ygpdwftmywf oifh\

tjc<sub>m</sub>;0w→K<sub>ü</sub> tjc<sub>m</sub>;0w→Kr[kwf[k trSwf<sup>1/2</sup>dSonfjzpfí  
tjc<sub>m</sub>;0w→Kudk 0,faptHh? edó\*d<sup>3/4</sup>ygpdwftmywf oifh\

tjc<sub>m</sub>;0w→Kr[kwf&mü tjc<sub>m</sub>;0w→K[k trSwf<sup>1/2</sup>dSonfjzpfí  
tjc<sub>m</sub>;0w→Kr[kwfonfudk 0,faptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

tjc<sub>m</sub>;0w→Kr[kwf&mü ,HkrSm;<sup>1/2</sup>dSonfjzpfí  
tjc<sub>m</sub>;0w→Kr[kwfonfudk 0,faptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

tjc<sub>m</sub>;0w→Kr[kwf&mü tjc<sub>m</sub>;0w→Kr[kwf[k  
trSwf<sup>1/2</sup>dSonfjzpfí 0,faptHh? tmywf roifh/

757/ xkd (0,fap&if;) 0w→KukdomvQif (xyfrH)  
0,faptHh? (0,fap&if;0w→KrS wpyfg;) tjc<sub>m</sub>; 0w→Kukdvnf;  
(wpfzef) 0,faptHh? tusKd;tmedoifukd a[mjyí 0,faptHh?  
tmywf roifh/

<sup>1/2</sup>l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**yíörodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **1-ywå0\*f? 6-q|odu©myk'f**

758/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
OygoumwdkYonf bdu©KeDoHCm\ ouFef;tvdkYiSg  
oabmwI pkaqmif;NyD;aemuf txnfonfwpfOD;\ tdrfü  
y&du©&mukd xm;NyD;vQif bdu©KeDrwdkY xHodkY  
csOf;uyfNyD;í ]]toQifrwdkY prnf&Sdaom txnfonf\ tdrfü  
ouFef;tvdkYiSg y&du©&mukd xm;NyD;ygNyD?

xkdtDrfrS ouFef;ukd aqmif,lapí cGJa0ukefavmh}}[k  
avQmufukef\

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf xkdy&du©&mjzifh aq;ukd  
0,fapNyD;vQif oHk;aqmifukef\ OygoumwdkYonf  
odí ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©eDrwdkYonf tjcm;ypönf;twGuf  
&nfp!;csuf&Sdaom oHCduy&du©&mjzifh tjcm;0w→Kukd  
0,fapbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuukef\

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdOygoumwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Mu  
onfomwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
tjcm;ypönf; twGuf &nfp!;csuf&Sdaom  
oHCduy&du©&mjzifh tjcm;0w→Kukd  
0,fapukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf tjcm;ypönf;twGuf  
&nfp!;csuf&Sdaom oHCduy&du©&mjzifh tjcm;0w→Kukd  
0,fap\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf tjcm;ypönf;twGuf &nfp!;csuf&Sdaom  
oHCduy&du©&mjzifh tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,fapukefbdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm;MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

31/ 6-759/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf tjcm;ypönf;twGuf  
&nfp!;csuf&Sdaom oHCdu y&du©&mjzifh  
tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,fapjim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtm;)  
edó\*¾d ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 6-q|odu©myk'f tzGifh

760/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

tjcm;ypönf;twGuf &nfpl;csuf&Sdaom  
y&du©&mjzifh[lonf tjcm;0w→K ypönf;tusKd;iSg  
vSLtyfaom y&du©&mjzifh/

oHCdu[lonf oHCmtm; vSLaom ypönf;wnf;? \*kdPf;tm;  
vSLaom ypönf;r[kwf? bdu©KeDrwpfa,muftm; vSLaom  
ypönf;r[kwf/

tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,fapjim;tHh[lonf &nfñTef;í vSLaom  
ypönf;0w→KrSwpfyg; tjcm;ypönf; 0w→Kukd 0,faptHh?  
vkHYvya,m\*aMumifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &jcif;aMumifh  
pGefYjCIF;0denf;uH &Sd\ oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?  
\*kdPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;? bdu©KeDr  
wpfa,muftm;aomfvnf; aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wkdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifrwdkY wpfckaom ypönf;twGuf  
&nfpl;csuf&Sdaom oHCduy&du©&mjzifh tjcm;0w→Kukd  
tuREkfyf 0,faptyfonfjzpfí pGefYtyfyg\ tuREkfyfonf  
p0w→Kukd oHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/  
ay;ukef&m\[k/y/ toQifrtm; ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

761/ tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kü  
tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→K[k trSwf&Sd onf jzpfí  
tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,faptHh? edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf oifh\

tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí  
tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,faptHh? edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>d ygpdwftmywf oifh\

tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kü  
tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kr[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonf  
jzpfí tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,faptHh? edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf  
oifh\

pGefYNyD;0w→Kukd &aomtcg vSL&if;wkdif;odkY  
jyefydkY&rnf/

tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kr[kwf&mü  
tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→K[k trSwf&Sd onf jzpftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom  
0w→Kr[kwf&mü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kr[kwf&mü  
tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kr[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
tmywf roifh/

762/ t<uif;ukd aqmiftHh? Opöm&SifwdkYukd  
yefMum;í aqmiftHh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifh aqmiftHh?  
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**q|odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **1-ywå0\*f 7-owårodu©myk'f**

763/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
OygoumwdkYonf bdu©KeDoHCm\ ouFef;tvdkYiSg  
oabmwl pkaqmif;NyD;aemuf txnfonfwpfOD;\ tdrfü  
y&du©&mukd xm;NyD;vQif bdu©KeDrwdkY xHodkY  
csOf;uyfNyD;í ]]toQifrwdkY prnfaom txnfon\ tdrfü  
ouFef;tvdkYiSg y&du©&mukd xm;NyD;ygNyD?  
xkdtdrfrS ouFef;ukd aqmif,lapí cGJa0ukefavmh}}[k  
avQmufMuukef\

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf xkdy&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif;?  
ukd,fwkdifawmif;aom y&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif; aq;ukd  
0,fapNyD;vQif oHk;aqmifukef\ OygoumwdkYonf  
odí ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf tjcm;ypönf;twGuf  
&nfp!;csuf&Sdaom oHCduy&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif;?  
ukd,fwkdifawmif;aom y&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif;?



tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,fapukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf tjcm;ypönf;twGuf  
&nfpl;csuf&Sdaom oHCduy&du©&mjzifh vnf;aumif;?  
ukd,fwkdifawmif;aom y&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif;  
tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,fapukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwwpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf tjcm;ypönf;twGuf &nfpl;csuf&Sdaom  
oHCduy&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif;? ukd,fwkdifawmif; aom  
y&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif; tjcm;0w→Kukd  
0,fapukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY  
jyKrdam trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

32/ 7-764/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf tjcm;ypönf;twGuf  
&nfpl;csuf&Sdaom oHCduy&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif;?  
ukd,fwkdifawmif;aom y&du©&mjzifhvnf; aumif;  
tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,fapjim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtn;)  
edó\*¾dygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmf ri\)/

## 7-owårodu©myk'f tzGifh

765/ tMuiflonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

tjcm;ypönf;twGuf &nfpl;csuf&Sdaom  
y&du©&mjzifhlonf tjcm;0w→Kypönf;tusKd;iSg  
vSLtyfaom y&du©&mjzifh/

oHCdu[lonf oHCmtm; vSLaom ypönf;wnf;? \*kdPf;tm;  
vSLaom ypönf; r[kwf? bdu©KeDrwpfa,muftm;  
vSLaomypönf; r[kwf/

ukd,fwkdif awmif;aom[lonf ukd,fwkdif awmif;í/

tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,fapjim;tHh[lonf &nfñTef;ívSLaom  
ypönf;0w→KrSwpfyg; tjcm;ypönf; 0w→Kukd 0,faptHh?  
vkHYvya,m\*aMumifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? &jcif;aMumifh  
pGefYjcif;0denf;uH &Sd\ oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?  
\*kdPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?

bdu©KeDrwpfa,muftm;aomfvnf; aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifrwdkY p0w→Konf tjcm;ypönf;twGuf  
&nfl;csuf&Sdaom oHCduy&du©&mjzifhvnf; aumif;?  
ukd,fwkdifawmif;aom y&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif; tuREkfyf  
0,fptyfonfjzpfí pGefYtyf yg\? tuREkfyfonf p0w→Kukd  
oHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\[k/y/  
toQifrtm; ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

766/ tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kü  
tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→K[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí  
tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,faptHh? edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf oifh\

tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí  
tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,faptHh? edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf oifh\

tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kü  
tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kr[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonf  
jzpfí tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,faptHh? edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf  
oifh\

pGefYNyD;0w→Kukd &aomtcg vSL&if;wkdif;odkY  
jyefydkY&rnf/

tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kr[kwf&mü  
tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→K[k trSwf &SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom  
0w→Kr[kwf&mü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kr[kwf&mü  
tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kr[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
tmywf roifh/

767/ t<uif;ukd aqmiftHh? Opöm&SifwdkYukd  
yefMum;í aqmiftHh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifh aqmiftHh?  
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**owårodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **1-ywå0\*f 8-t|rodu©myk'f**

768/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg toif;wpfck\  
y&d0kPfü aeaom bdu©KeDrwdkY onf ,m\*kjzifh  
yifyef;ukef\ ],m\*k&Sm;yg;ukef\}/

xkdtcg xkdtoif;onf bdu©KeDrwdkY\ ,m\*ktvdkYiSg  
oabmwlpkaqmif;NyD;aemuf aps;onf wpfOD;\ tdrfü  
y&du©&mukd xm;NyD;vQif bdu©KeDrwdkYxHodkY  
csOf;uyfNyD;í ]]toQifrwdkY prnfaom  
aps;onfhtrdrfü ,m\*ktvdkYiSg y&du©&mukd  
xm;tyfNyD;ygNyD? xkdttrfrS  
gefukd ,laqmifapNyD;vQif ,m\*k csufí  
oHk;aqmifukefavmh}}[k avQmufV

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf xkdy&du©&mjzifh aq;ukd 0,fapí  
oHk;aqmifukefV xkdtcg xkdtoif;onf odí ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf tjcm;ypönf;twGuf  
&nfpI;csuf&Sdaom trsm;ykdif y&du©&mjzifh  
tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,fapukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JU\? ½lwfcS\  
tjypfjy ajymqkdV/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf tjcm;ypönf;twGuf  
&nfpI;csuf&Sdaom trsm;ykdify&du©&mjzifh  
tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,fap\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/  
 bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
 uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
 wdkYonf tjcm;ypönf;twGuf &nfpl;csuf&Sdaom  
 trsm;ydkif y&du©&mjzifh tjcm;0w→Kukd  
 0,fapukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY  
 jyKrdacomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
 olwdkYtm;MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/  
 &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
 podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/  
 33/ 8-769/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf tjcm;ypönf;twGuf  
 &nfpl;csuf&Sdaom trsm;ykdif y&du©&mjzifh  
 tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,fapjim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDtm;)  
 edó<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>d ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
 (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 8-t|rodu©myk'f tzGifh

770/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/  
 bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
 &[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
 tvkd&SdtyfV  
 tjcm;ypönf;twGuf &nfpl;csuf&Sdaom  
 y&du©&mjzifh[lonf tjcm;0w→Kypönf;tusKd;iSg  
 vSLtyfaom y&du©&mjzifh/  
 trsm;ykdif[lonf \*kdPf;tzGJUtm; vSLaom ypönf;wnf;?  
 oHCmtm; vSLaom ypönf; r[kwf? bdu©KeDrwpfa,muftm;  
 vSLaom ypönf; r[kwf/  
 tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,fapjim;tHh[lonf &nfñTef;í vSLaom  
 ypönf;0w→KrSwpfyg; tjcm;ypönf; 0w→Kukd 0,faptHh?  
 vkHYvya,m\*aMumifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV &jcif;aMumifh  
 pGefYjcif; 0denf;uH &SdV oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?  
 \*kdPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;? bdu©KeDrwpfa,muf  
 tm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/  
 &[ef;wdkY podkYpGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifrwdkY      p0w→Konf      tjcmy;ypönf;twGuf  
&nfp!;csuf&Sdaom   trsm;ykdify&du©&mjzifh   tuREkfyf  
0,faptyfonfjzpfí   pGefYtyfyg\   tuREkfyfonf   oHCmtm;  
p0w→Kukd      pGefYyg\}}[k/y/      ay;&m\[k/y/  
ay;ukef&m\[k/y/ toQifrtm; ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

771/      tjcmy;ypönf;twGufjzpfaoM      0w→Kü  
tjcmy;ypönf;twGufjzpfaoM   0w→K[k   trSwf&Sd   onf   jzpfí  
tjcmy;0w→Kukd   0,faptHh?   edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf   oifh\

tjcmy;ypönf;twGufjzpfaoM   0w→Kü   ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí  
tjcmy;0w→Kukd   0,faptHh?   edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf   oifh\

tjcmy;ypönf;twGufjzpfaoM      0w→Kü  
tjcmy;ypönf;twGufjzpfaoM   0w→Kr[kwf[k   trSwf&Sdonf  
jzpfí   tjcmy;0w→Kukd   0,faptHh?   edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf  
oifh\

pGefYNyD;0w→Kukd   &aomtcg   vSL&if;wkdif;odkY  
jyefydkY&rnf/

tjcmy;ypönf;twGufjzpfaoM      0w→Kr[kwf&mü  
tjcmy;ypönf;twGufjzpfaoM   0w→K[k   trSwf&SdftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf   oifh\

tjcmy;ypönf;twGufjzpfaoM  
0w→Kr[kwf&mü   ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?   'kuú#ftmywf   oifh\

tjcmy;ypönf;twGufjzpfaoM      0w→Kr[kwf&mü  
tjcmy;ypönf;twGufjzpfaoM   0w→Kr[kwf[k   trSwf&SdftHh?  
tmywf   roifh/

772/      t<uif;ukd   aqmiftHh?   Opöm&SifwdkYukd  
yefMum;í   aqmiftHh?   ab;&efwdkYaMumifh   aqmiftHh?  
tmywf   roifh?   ½l;aom   bdu©KeDr?   tpvufOD;  
vGefusL;aom   bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf;   tmywf   roifh/

**t|rodu©myk'f NyD;/**

-----

**1-ywå0\*f 9-e0rodu©myk'f**

773/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtgcg toif;wpfck\  
y&d0kPfü aeaom bdu©KeDr wdkYonf ,m\*kjzifh  
yifyef;ukef\ ],m\*k&Sm;yg;ukef\}/

xkdtecg xkdtoif;onf bdu©KeDrwdkY\ ,m\*ktvdkYiSg  
oabmwlpkaqmif;NyD;aemuf aps;onf wpfOD;\ tdrfü  
y&du©&mukd xm;NyD;vQif bdu©KeDrwdkYxHodkY  
csOf;uyfí ]]toQifrwdkY prnfaom  
aps;onftdrfü ,m\*ktvdkYiSg y&du©&mukd xm;tyfygNyD?  
xkdaps;onf\ tdrfrS qefukd aqmif,lapí ,m\*kcsufNyD;vQif  
oHk;aqmifukefavmh}}[k avQmuf\

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf xkdy&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif;?  
ukd,fwkdifawmif;aom y&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif; aq;ukd  
0,fapí oHk;aqmifukef\ xkdtoif;onf odí ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf tjcm; ypönf;twGuf  
&nfpl;csuf&Sdaom trsm;ykdify&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif;?  
ukd,fwkdifawmif;aom y&du©&m jzifhvnf;aumif;  
tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,fapukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JU\? ½lwfcS\  
tjyppfy ajymqkd\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf tjcm;ypönf;twGuf  
&nfpl;csuf&Sdaom trsm;ykdify&du©&mjzifh vnf;aumif;?  
ukd,fwkdifawmif;aom y&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif;  
tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,fapukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf tjcm;ypönf;twGuf &nfpl;csuf&Sdaom  
trsm;ykdify&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif;? ukd,fwkdif  
awmif;aom y&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif; tjcm;0w→Kukd  
0,fapukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY  
jyKrdaoctrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY        podkYvQif        bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

34/ 9-774/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf tjcm;ypönf;twGuf  
&nfpl;csuf&Sdaom trsm;ykdif y&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif;?  
ukd,fwkdif awmif;aom y&du©&mjzifh vnf;aumif;  
tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,fapjim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtn;)  
edó<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dygpdwftmywf        oifh\}}        podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\))/

## 9-e0rodu©myk'f tzGifh

775/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/    pt&mü    þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukd ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

tjcm;ypönf;twGuf        &nfpl;csuf&Sdaom  
y&du©&mjzifh[lonf        tjcm;0w→Kypönf;tusKd;iSg  
vSLtyfaom y&du©&mjzifh/

trsm;ykdif[lonf \*kdPf;tzGJUtm; vSLaom ypönf;wnf;?  
oHCmtm; vSLaom ypönf; r[kwf? bdu©KeDrwpfa,muftm;  
vSLaom ypönf; r[kwf/

ukd,fwkdifawmif;aom[lonf ukd,fwkdifawmif;í/

tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,fapjim;tHh[lonf &nfñTef;í vSLaom  
ypönf;0w→KrSwpfyg; tjcm;ypönf; 0w→Kukd 0,faptHh?  
vkHYvya,m\*aMumifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &jcif;aMumifh  
pGefYjcif;0denf;uH &Sd\ oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?  
\*kdPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?        bdu©KeDr  
wpfa,muftm;aomfvnf; aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifrwdkY    þ0w→Konf    tjcm;ypönf;twGuf  
&nfpl;csuf&Sdaom trsm;ykdify&du©&mjzifh vnf;aumif;?  
ukd,fwkdifawmif;aom y&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif; tuREkfyf  
0,faptyfonfjzpfí pGefYtyfyg\? tuREkfyfonf þ0w→Kukd  
oHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;&mukef\[k/y/  
toQifrtm; ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

776/ tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kü  
tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→K[k trSwf&Sd onf jzpfí  
tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,faptHh? edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf oifh\

tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí  
tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,faptHh? edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf oifh\

tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kü  
tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kr[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonf  
jzpfí tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,faptHh? edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf  
oifh\

pGefYNyD;0w→Kukd &aomtcg vSL&if;wkdif;odkY  
jyefydkY&rnf/

tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kr[kwf&mü  
tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→K[k trSwf&SdftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom  
0w→Kr[kwf&mü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kr[kwf&mü  
tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kr[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
tmywf roifh/

777/ t<uif;ukd aqmiftHh? Opöm&SifwdkYukd  
yefMum;í aqmiftHh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifh aqmiftHh?  
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**e0rodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

**1-ywå0\*f 10-'orodu©myk'f**

778/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDronf tMum;tjrifrs;í tajym aumif;?  
w&m;a[mjcif;iSgvnf; &J&ifhí pGrf;&nfowåd &Sd\?



rsm;pGmaom vlwdkYonf xkv'eE'm bdu©KeDrukdnf;uyfukef\

xkdpOftcgü xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDr\ y&d0kPfonfysufpD;ojzifh vlwdkYonf xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDrukdnf]]toQifrtb,fhaMumifh oif\ y&d0kPfonfysufpD;oenf;}}[k ar;ukef\'g,umwdkY ay;vSL rnfh olwdkYvnf; r&Sdukef?jyKjyifay;rnfh olwdkYvnf; r&Sdukef[k qkdV xkdtcgxkdvlwdkYonf xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDr\ y&d0kPftvdkYiSgoabmwlpkaqmif;NyD;aemuf xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDrtnf;y&du©&mukd ay;vSLukef\

xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDrnf  
xkdy&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif;? ukd,fwkdifawmif;aomy&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif; aq;ukd 0,fapí oHk;aqmif\vlwdkYonf odí ]]tb,fhaMumifh toQifrxkv'eE'monf  
tjcm;ypönf;twGuf &nfpl;csuf&Sdaom  
yk<sup>3/4</sup>vduy&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif;?  
ukd,fwkdifawmif;aom y&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif;  
tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,fapbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\?  
1/2lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDrnf  
tjcm;ypönf;twGuf &nfpl;csuf&Sdaom  
yk<sup>3/4</sup>vduy&du©&m jzifhvnf;aumif;?  
ukd,fwkdifawmif;aom y&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif;  
tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,fap\lIonfhrSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwapGmbk&m;k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwapGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDrnf tjcm;ypönf;twGuf &nfpl;csuf&Sdaom  
yk<sup>3/4</sup>vduy&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif;? ukd,fwkdif  
awmif;aom y&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif; tjcm;0w→Kukd  
0,fapbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE'm bdu©KeDr  
jyKrdaoctrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY        podkYvQif        bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

35/ 10-779/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf tjcm;ypönf;twGuf  
&nfpl;csuf&Sdaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>vdu y&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif;?  
ukd,fwkdifawmif;aom y&du©&mjzifhvnf; aumif; tjcm;  
0w→Kukd        0,fapjim;tHh?        (xkdbdu©KeDrtm;)  
edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf        oifh\}}        podkY        (jyMuap  
ukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## **10-'orodu©myk'f tzGifh**

780/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/        pt&mü        pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukd ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

tjcm;ypönf;twGuf        &nfpl;csuf&Sdaom  
y&du©&mjzifh[lonf        tjcm;0w→Kypönf;tusKd;iSg  
vSLtyfaom y&du©&mjzifh/

yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>vdu[lonf        bdu©KeDrwpfa,muftm;        vSLaom  
ypönf;wnf;? oHCmtm; vSLaom ypönf; r[kwf? \*kdPf;tm;  
vSLaom ypönf; r[kwf/

ukd,fwkdifawmif;aom[lonf ukd,fwkdifawmif;í/

tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,fapjim;tHh[lonf &nfñTef;í vSLaom  
0w→Kypönf;rSwpfyg; tjcm; ypönf;0w→Kukd 0,faptHh?  
vkHYvya,m\*aMumifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &jcif;aMumifh  
pGefYjcif; 0denf;uH &Sd\ oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?  
\*kdPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?        bdu©KeDrwpfa,muftm;  
aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifrwdkY        p0w→Konf        tjcm;ypönf;twGuf  
&nfpl;csuf&Sdaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>vduy&du©&mjzifhvnf; aumif;?  
ukd,fwkdifawmif;aom y&du©&mjzifhvnf;aumif; tuREkfyf  
0,fptyfonfjzpfí pGefYtyf yg\? tuREkfyfonf p0w→Kukd  
oHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\[k/y/  
toQifrtm; ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

781/ tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kü  
tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→K[k trSwf&Sd onf jzpfí  
tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,faptHh? edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf oifh\

tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí  
tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,faptHh? edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf oifh\

tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kü  
tjcm;ypönf;tusKd;iSg vSLtyfaom 0w→Kr[kwf[k trSwf  
&Sdonfjzpfí tjcm;0w→Kukd 0,faptHh?  
edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf oifh\

pGefYNyD;0w→Kukd &aomtcg vSL&if;wkdif;odkY  
jyefydkY&rnf/

tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→Kr[kwf&mü  
tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom 0w→K[k trSwf&SdftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

tjcm;ypönf;twGufjzpfaom  
0w→Kr[kwf&mü ,HkrSm;&SdftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

tjcm;ypönf;tusKd;igS vSLtyfaom 0w→Kr[kwf&mü  
tjcm;ypönf;tusKd;igS vSLtyfaom 0w→K r[kwf[k  
trSwf&SdftHh? tmywf roifh/

782/ t<uif;ukd aqmiftHh? Opöm&SifwdkYukd  
yefMum;í aqmiftHh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifh aqmiftHh?  
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**'orodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

**1-ywå0\*f 11-{um'orodu©myk'f**

783/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDronf tMum;tjrifrs;í tajym aumif;?  
w&m;a[mjcif;iSgvnf; &J&ifhí pGrf;&nfowåd &Sd\

xkdtcg yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;onf csrf;at;aom tcgü  
tzkd;rsm;pGm xkdufaom urÁvm ukd jcHKum xkv'eE  
´mbdu©KeDrxHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdckd;NyD;vQif  
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifae\? wpfck aom ae&mü  
xkdifaeNyD;aom yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;ukd xkv'eE  
´mbdu©KeDronf w&m;pum; jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;ukd)  
odjrifapvsuf (w&m;ukd) aqmufwnfapum  
(w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoeff&Tifvef;apV

xkdtcg xkv'eE´mbdu©KeDru w&m;pum;jzifh  
(tusKd;pD;yGgukd) odjrifapí (w&m;ukd) aqmuf  
wnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)  
xufoef&Tifvef;apNyD;aomf  
yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;onf ]]toQifr tvkd&Sd&m 0w→Kukd  
ajymqkdygavmh}}[k xkv'eE´mbdu©KeDrtn;  
avQmufV ]]rif;jrwf oifonf tuREkfyftm; tu,fí vSLvkdygrl  
purÁvm ]ouúvwf}ukd ay;vSLavmh}}[k qkdojzifh  
ay;vSLcjhNyD;aemuf ae&mrS xNyD;vQif &Sdckd;í  
t½kdtaojyKum zJcGgoGm;avV

vlwdkYonf ]]pbdu©KeDrwdkYonf tvkdBuD;ukef\?  
ra&mifh&Jukef? tb,fhaMumifh rif;BuD;\ urÁvmukd  
awmif;ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume?  
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcsume tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh toQifrxkv'eE´monf  
rif;BuD;\ urÁvmukd awmif;avbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcsume? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE´mbdu©KeDronf rif;BuD;\  
urÁvmukd awmif;\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfriV/y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh xkv'eE´m  
bdu©KeDronf rif;BuD;\ urÁvmukd awmif;avbdoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY þ (xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDr jyKrdaom trl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

36/ 11-784/ ]]av;aom jCHKxnfukd awmif;aom  
bdu©KeDronf av;uHoxkdufaom jCHKxnfukd awmif;&rnf?  
xdkYxuftvGef (tzkd;xkdufaom jCHKxnfukd)  
awmif;jim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtn;)  
edó<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dygpdwftmywf oifh\}} þodkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

## 11-{um'orodu©myk'f tzGifh

785/ av;aomjCHKxnf rnfonf csrf;at;aom tcsdefü  
(toHk;jyKaom) jCHKxnf wpfxnf xnfwnf;/

awmif;aombdu©KeDronf[lonf odapaom  
bdu©KeDronf/

av;uHoxkdufaom jCHKxnfukd awmif;&rnf[lonf  
wpfq,fhajcmufojymxkdufaom jCHKxnfukd awmif;&rnf/

xdkYxuftvGef (tzkd;xkdufaom jCHKxnfukd)  
awmif;jim;tHh[lonf xdkYxuf ykdvGefí (tzkd;xkdufaom  
jCHKxnfukd) odaptHh/ vkHYvya,m\*aMumifh  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV &jcif;aMumifh pGefYjcif;0denf;uH  
&SdV oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?  
\*kdPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;? bdu©KeDr  
wpfa,muftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY þodkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifrwdkY þjCHKxnfonf  
av;uHo ]wpfq,fhajcmufojym} xuftvGef tuREkfyf  
awmif;tyfonf jzpfí pGefYtyfygV tuREkfyfonf þjCHKxnfukd  
oHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\[k/y/  
toQifrtm; ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

786/ av;uHoxuf vGefonfü vGef\[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
awmif;tHh? edó<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dygpdwftmywf oifhV

av;uHoxuf vGefonfü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí awmif;tHh?  
edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf oifh\

av;uHoxuf vGefonfü ,kwfavsmh\[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
awmif;tHh? edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf oifh\

av;uHoatmuf ,kwfavsmhonfü ykdvGef\[k  
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

av;uHoatmuf ,kwfavsmhonfü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

av;uHoatmuf ,kwfavsmhonfü ,kwfavsmh\[k trSwf&Sdí  
awmif;tHh? tmywf roifh/

787/ av;uHo twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom jCHKxnfukd  
awmif;tHh? av;uHoatmuf ,kwfavsmh aom  
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom jCHKxnfukd awmif;tHh?  
taqGtrsKd;awmfolwdkYukd awmif;tHh? zdwfxm;ol  
wdkYukd awmif;tHh? olwpfyg;tusKd;iSg awmif;tHh?  
rdrdOpömjzifh 0,faptHh? tzkd;rsm;pGmxkdufaom  
jCHKxnfukd awmif;apvkdaomoltxHü  
tzkd;tenf;i,fxkdufaom jCHKxnfukd awmif;tHh? tmywf  
roifh/

½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**{um'orodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **1-ywå0\*f12-'Gg'orodu©myk'f**

788/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpf aom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDronf tMum;tjrifrs;í tajym aumif;?\  
w&m;a[mjcif;iSgvnf; &J&ifhí pGrf;&nfowåd &Sd\

xkdtcg yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;onf yltkdufaomtcgü  
tzkd;rsm;pGmxkdufwefaom acgrwkdif; jzpf txnfukd  
jCHKí xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDrxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif

&Sdckd;í wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifae\? wpfckaom ae&mü  
xkdifaeNyD;aom yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;ukd xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDronf w&m; pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;ukd)  
odjrifapí (w&m;ukd) aqmufwnfapum  
(w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef &Tifvef;apV

xkdtcg xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDru w&m;pum;jzifh  
(tusKd;pD;yGgukd) odjrifapí (w&m;ukd)  
haqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef  
&Tifvef;apNyD;aomf yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD; onf ]]toQifr  
tvkd&Sd&m 0w→Kukd ajymqkdygavmh}}[k xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDrtm; avQmuf\? ]]rif;jrwf oifonf tuREkfyftm;  
tu,fí vSLvkdygrl pacgrwkdif;jzpf jCHKxnfukd ay;vSLyg  
avmh}}[k qkdojzifh vSLcJhNyD;aemuf ae&mrS  
xNyD;vQif &Sdckd;í t½kdtaojyKum zJcGgoGm;V

vlwdkYonf ]]pbdu©KeDrwdkYonf tvkdBuD;ukef\?  
ra&mifh&Jukef? tb,fhaMumifh rif;BuD;\ acgrwkdif;jzpf  
jCHKxnfukd awmif;ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcSukef\? tjyppfjy ajymqkd MuukefV

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcS tjyppfjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh toQifrxkv'eE'monf  
rif;BuD;\ acgrwkdif;jzpf jCHKxnfukd awmif;avbdoenf;}}  
[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyppfjy ajymqkdMuukefVy/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf rif;BuD;\  
acgrwkdif;jzpf jCHKxnfukd awmif;\lonf rSefoavm}}[k  
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrlVy/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf rif;BuD;\ acgrwkdif;jzpf jCHKxnfukd  
awmif;avbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE'm bdu©KeDr  
jyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY        podkYvQif        bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

37/ 12-789/ ]]ayghyg;aom jCHKxnfukd awmif;aom  
bdu©KeDronf        ESpfuHocGJ        tvGefqHk;wefaom  
jCHKxnfukd awmif;&rnf? xdkYxuftvGef (tzkd; xkdufaom  
jCHKxnfukd)        awmif;jim;tHh?        (xkdbdu©KeDrtn;)  
edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf        oifh\}}        podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\))/

## 12-'Gg'orodu©myk'f tzGifh

790/ ayghyg;aom jCHKxnf rnfonf yltkdufaom tcgü  
jCHKaom txnfwnf;/

awmif;aom        bdu©KeDronf[lonf        odapaom  
bdu©KeDronf/

ESpfuHocGJ        tvGefqHk;wefaom        jCHKxnfukd  
awmif;&rnf[lonf        q,fojymxkdufaom        jCHKxnfukd  
awmif;&rnf/

xdkYxuf        tvGef        (tzkd;xkdufaom        jCHKxnfukd)  
awmif;jim;tHh[lonf        xdkYxuftvGef        odaptHh/  
vkHYvya,m\*aMumifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &jcif;aMumifh  
pGefYjcif;0denf;uH &Sd\ oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?  
\*kdPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;? bdu©KeDrwpfa,muftm;aomf  
vnf; aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifrwdkY        pjCHKxnfonf        ESpfuHocGJxuf        tvGef  
tuREkfyf awmif;tyfonfjzpfí pGefYtyf yg\ tuREkfyfonf  
pjCHKxnfukd oHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/  
ay;ukef&m\[k/y/ toQifrtm; ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

791/        ESpfuHocGJxuf        vGefonfü        ykdvGef\[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí        awmif;tHh?        edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf  
oifh\

ESpfuHocGJxuf        vGefonfü        ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí  
awmif;tHh? edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf oifh\



ESpfuHocGJxuf vGefonfü ,kwfavsmh\[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí awmif;tHh? edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywf  
oifh\

ESpfuHocGJatmuf ,kwfavsmhonfü ykdvGef\[k  
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ESpfuHocGJatmuf ,kwfavsmhonfü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ESpfuHocGJatmuf ,kwfavsmhonfü ,kwfavsmh\[k  
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

792/ ESpfuHocGJwef twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom  
jCHKxnfukd awmif;tHh? ESpfuHocGJwefatmuf ,kwf  
avsmhaom twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom jCHKxnfukd  
awmif;tHh? taqGtrsKd;awmfolwdkYukd awmif;tHh?  
zdwfxm;olwdkYukd awmif;tHh? olwpfyg;tusKd;iSg  
awmif;tHh? rdrdOpömjzifh 0,faptHh? tzkd;rsm;pGm  
xkdufaom jCHKxnfukd awmif;apvkdolxHü  
tzkd;tenf;i,fxkdufaom jCHKxnfukd awmif;tHh? tmywf  
roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**'Gg'orodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

toQifrwdkY oHk;q,faom  
edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywfwdkYukd o<sup>1/2</sup>kyftm;jzifh  
jyqkdyfNyD;ygukefNyD?  
xkdedó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwftmywfwdkYü toQifrwdkYukd ar;yg\?  
tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm? ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;  
ar;yg\? tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm?  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ar;yg\? tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\  
avm? oHk;q,faom ygpdwftmywfwdkYü toQifrwdkYonf  
tmywfrS pifMu,fMuyg\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf  
aeMuukef\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh ptmywfrS  
pifMu,fonfhtjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf/

**bdu©KeD0dbif;ü edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dtcef; NyD;V**

-----

## **rSmxm;csuf**

pbdu©KeD edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwf 30-  
wdkYwGif ,ckjycJhNyD; tom"m&P 12-yg;ESifh  
yk&mPpD0&? pD0&y#d<sup>\*3/4</sup>[P? aumod,? ok'"umVu?  
a'Gbm\*? qAÁó? edoD'eoE!w? {Vuavmr?  
{Vuavmra"m0gye? ywå? 0óduom#du?  
omouFodu©myk'frSwpfyg; usefaom bdu©Kom"m&P  
odu©myk'f 18-yg;? ESpf&yfaygif; bdu©KeD  
edó<sup>\*3/4</sup>dygpdwf 30-jzpfonf/

-----

## **4-bdu©KeD0dbif;ygpdwftcef;**

### **1-vokP0\*f 1-yXrodu©myk'f**

toQifrwdkY wpf&mhajcmufq,fhajcmufyg;aom  
pygpdwftmywfwdkYonf o<sup>1/2</sup>kyftm;jzifh jyqkd tyfonf\  
tjzpfodkY a&mufukef/

793/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraom tcg  
OygoumwpfOD;onf MuufoGefvkd&Sdaom  
toQifrwdkYtm; ]]tuREfkyfonf MuufoGef (tvSLcH&ef)  
zdwfMum;yg\}}[k bdu©KeDoHCmtm;  
zdwfMum;xm;\? ]]tu,fí bdu©KeDrwdkYonf vmukeftHh?  
bdu©KeDrwpfyg;wpfyg;tm; MuufoGefhESpfzkwfç  
oHk;zkwfwdkYukd ay;vSLbdavmh}}[k  
MuufoGefcif;apmifholukdvnf; apckdif;rSmxm;V

xkdtcg om0w→djynf yGJobifjzpfí  
aqmif,lcJhwkdif;aom MuufoGefonf ukefjcf;odkY a&muf/  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf xkdOygoumxHodkY  
csOf;uyfí ]]'g,um MuufoGef tvkd&Sd\}}[k ajymqkdukef/  
toQifrwdkY r&Sdyg? aqmif,lcJhwkdif;aom MuufoGefonf

ukefygNyD? MuufoGefcif;odkY <uawmfriMu ygavmh[k  
(avQmuf\)/

xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf MuufoGefcif;odkY oGm;í  
twkdif;t&Snfukd rodbj rsm;pGmaom MuufoGef wdkYukd  
aqmif,lapV MuufoGefcif;apmifholonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf twkdif;t&Snfukd rodbj rsm;pGmaom  
MuufoGefukd aqmif,lapukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JU\?  
½lwfcS\? tjypfjy ajymqkdV

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy  
ajymqkdaom xkdMuufoGefcif;apmifhol\ pum;ukd  
Mum;Muonfomwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh toQifrxkv'eE'monf  
twkdif;t&Snfukd rodbj rsm;pGmaom MuufoGefukd  
aqmif,lapbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf twkdif;t&Snfukd  
rodbj rsm;pGmaom MuufoGefukd aqmif,lap\lonf  
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfriV/y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf twkdif;t&Snfukd rodbj rsm;pGmaom  
MuufoGefukd aqmif,lapbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtri) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSg vnf;aumif;/y/  
w&m;pum;ukd a[mMum;awmfrií &[ef;wdkYukd-

&[ef;wdkY a&S;u jzpfzl;onfum; xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDronf ykPÖm;wpfOD;\ r,m;jzpfzl;í (olUtm;) eE  
'm eE'0wD okE'&DeE'm[laom orD;oHk;a,mufwdkYvnf;  
&SdukefV

&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg xkdykPÖm;onf aovGefí  
[oFmiSufriKd;wpfckü jzpf\? xkd[oFmiSuf\  
tawmifwdkYonf tvHk;pHk a&Tjzifh NyD;ukef\?  
xkd[oFmonf xkdrdom;wpfpkwdkYtm; tawmifwpfckpD  
ay;V

&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf ]]p[oFmonf  
igwdkYtm; wpfa,mufvQif tawmifwpfckpD ay;\}}[k  
ESvHk;oGif;í xkd[oFmrif;ukd zrf;NyD;vQif  
tawmifr&Sdonfukd jyKav\ ]wpfckrusef tukefEkwf,lav\}?  
wpfzefaygufvmaom xkd[oFmrif;\ tawmifwdkYonf tjzL  
csnf; jzpfavukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY xkdtcgüvnf; xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf  
avmbBuD;vGef;aomaMumifh a&TrS qHk;½IH;  
cjh&\? ,cktcgürlum; MuufoGefrS qHk;½IH;&vwåHU}}[k  
rdefYawmfriV

&&Sdaom 0w¬Kypönf;jzifh ESpfoufa&mifh&J&rnf/  
rSefaypG? avmbBuD;vGef;jcif;onf ,kwfrm\? [oFmrif;ukd  
zrf;í (tawmifukd tukefEkwf,laomaMumifh) a&TrS  
qHk;½IH;;kwfavsmh &avownf;/

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDruk  
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh ujh&JUjypfwif  
awmfriNyD;vQif ukd,fwkdif jyKpkarG;jrL&ef cuhcJjcif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

56/ 1-794/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf MuufoGefukd  
pm;jim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDr tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}  
podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

## **1-yXrodu©myk'f tzGifh**

795/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpwkw¬uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukD ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&SdtyfV

MuufoGef rnfonf r\*"wkdif;üjzpfaom MuufoGefukd  
qkdtyfV ]]pm;rnf}}[k cH,lthh? 'kuú#f tmywf oifhV  
rsdKwkdif; rsdKwdkif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

796/ MuufoGefü MuufoGef[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
pm;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV  
MuufoGefü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí pm;tHh? ygpdwftmywf

oifh\ MuufoGefü MuufoGefr[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
pm;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

MuufoGefr[kwfonfü MuufoGef[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
pm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\  
MuufoGefr[kwfonfü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí pm;tHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ MuufoGefr[kwfonfü MuufoGefr[kwf[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí pm;tHh? tmywf roifh/

797/ MuufoGef0güvnf;aumif;?  
MuufoGefeDüvnf;aumif;? MuufoGefpdrf;üvnf;aumif;?  
tajişmihfr&Sd (OwpfvHk;) MuufoGefjzLüvnf;aumif;?  
usufNyD;[if;üvnf;aumif;? usufNyD;prj[if;ü vnf;aumif;?  
qDusufüvnf;aumif;? qD;,kdüvnf;aumif;?  
vufokyf[if;vsmüvnf;aumif; tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGef;usL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**yXrodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **1-vokP0\*f 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f**

798/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
qAA\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf usOf;ajrmif; ]vQdKU0Suf}  
&m t&yfü tarG;udk y,fEkwfapí tpd&0wDjrpfü  
jynfhwefqmrwdkYESifhtwl a&csdK;qdyfwpfckwnf;ü  
(t0wfrqD;) tcsnf;ESD; a&csKd;ukefV

jynfhwefqmrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf umr\*kPfudk cHpm;aom vlrdef;rdkY  
uJhodkY usOf;ajrmif; ]vQdKU0Suf} &mt&yfü tarG;udk  
y,fEkwfapukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuaom xkdjynfhwefqmrwdkY\ pum;udk  
Mum;Muonfomwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf usOf;ajrmif; ]vQdKU0Suf}  
&mt&yfü tarG;udk y,fEkwfapukefbdoenf;}}[k  
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\? tjyfpjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf usOf;ajrmif;  
]vQdKU0Suf} &mt&yfü tarG;udk y,fEkwfapukef\[lonf  
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>D  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf usOf;ajrmif; ]vQdKU0Suf} &mt&yfü  
tarG;udk y,fEkwfapukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p  
(qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdamtrl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcf;iSg  
vnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

57/ 2-799/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
usOf;ajrmif; ]vQdKU0Suf} &mt&yfü tarG;udk  
y,fEkwfapjim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 2-'kwd,odu©myk'ftzGifh

800/ tMuif\[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr\[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

usOf;ajrmif;vQdKU0Suf&mt&yf rnfonf  
vufuwD; ]csdKif;Mum;}ESpfzufwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?  
usif,f pGefY&mt\*Fgonfvnf;aumif;wnf;/

y,fEkwfapjim;tHh\[lonf tarG;wpfyifudkaomfvnf;  
y,fEkwfaptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\  
tarG;rsm;pGmwdkYudkaomfvnf; y,fEkwfaptHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

801/ tem[laom taMumif;aMumifh y,fEkwfaptHh?  
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdU©KeDr? tPvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdU©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**'kwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

### **1-vokP0\*f 3-wwd,odu©myk'f**

802/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrWfpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
bdU©KeDrESpfOD;wdkYonf rarGUavsmfojzifh wkdufcef;  
odkY 0ifNyD;vQif (rdef;rudk,f) tjyifudk ykwfcwfukefV  
bdU©KeDrwdkYonf toHaMumifh ajy;vmí ]]toQifrwdkY  
oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh a,musfm;ESifhtwl  
usL;vGefaysmfyg;ukefbdoenf;}}[k  
xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYtm; qdkukefV ]]toQifrwdkY  
tuREkfyfwdkYonf a,musfm;ESifhtwl rusL;vGef raysmf  
yg;ygukef}}[k (qdkí) bdU©KeDrwdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk  
ajymMum;ukefV

tvdkenf;aom bdU©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdU©KeDrwdkYonf (rdef;rudk,f) tjyifudk  
ykwfcwfukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdU©KeDrwdkYonf (rdef;rudk,f) tjyifudk  
ykwfcwfukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrWfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrWfpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrlV/y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdU©KeDr  
wdkYonf (rdef;rudk,f) tjyifudk ykwfcwfukefbdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (bdU©KeDrwdkY jyKrdom trl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwkdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdU©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

58/ 3-803/ ]](rdef;rudk,f) tjyifudk  
ykwfcwfjcf;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

### **3-wwd,odu©myk'ftzGifh**

804/ (rdef;rudk,f) tjyifudk ykwfcwfjcf; rnfonf  
tawGUudk om,mESpfoufonf jzpfí t,kwftm;jzifh  
Mum&Gufjzifhaomfvnf; usifi,fpGefY&m t\*Fgü  
ykwfcwfjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

805/ tem[laom taMumif;aMumifh ykwfcwfjim;tHh?  
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**wwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

### **1-vokP0\*f 4-pwkw→odu©myk'f**

806/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
rif;armif;ra[mif;wpfOD;onf bdu©KeDwdkYxHü  
&[ef;jyKavV

bdu©KeDrwpfOD;onf rarGUavsmfojzifh  
xkdbdu©KeDrxHodkY csOf;uyfí ]]toQifr oifwdkYudk  
rif;onf tvGefMumjrifhrS oGm;vm ]aygif;azmf} \?  
oifwdkYonf (&m\*udk onf;chJcif;iSg) tb,f odkYvQif  
pGrf;aqmifEdkifukefoenf;}}[k xkdbdu©KeDrtm; ar;V

toQifr ajyypfacsmarmaom csdyfawmifhjzifh  
(&m\*udk onf;chJcif;iSg) pGrf;aqmifEdkifukef\ [k (qdk\)/

toQifr ajyypfacsmarmaom csdyfawmifhum;  
tb,fodkYygenf;[k (ar;onf&Sdaomf) xkdbdu©KeDr onf  
xkdar;vmaom bdu©KeDrtm; ajyypfacsmarmaom  
csdyfawmifhtaMumif;udk ajymMum;V

xkdtcg xkdbdu©KeDronf ajyypfacsmarmaom  
csdyfawmifhudk ,liif ]toHk;cs} NyD;aemuf a&raq; rdbj



wpfckaom t&yfü pGefYypfxm;V  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ,ifw½Hk;½Hk;jzpfaeonfudk jrifi ]]ptrl  
onf tb,fbdu©KeDr\ trlayenf;}}[k ar;ojzifh  
xkdbdu©KeDru ]]ptrlonf tuREkfyf\ trlygwnf;}}[k  
(ajymqdk\)/

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDronf acsmarmajypfaom csdyfawmifh udk ,liif  
]toHk;cs} bdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef? ½lwfcsukef? tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuukef"y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf ajyypfacsmarmaom  
csdyfawmifhudk ,liif ]toHk;cs} \[lonf rSefo avm}}[k  
pdppf ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfriV/y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
onf ajyypfacsmarmaom csdyfawmifhudk ,liif ]toHk;cs}  
bdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

59/ 4-807/ ]]ajyypfacsmarmaom csdyfawmifhudk  
toHk;jyKjcif;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

#### **4-pwkw→odu©myk'f tzGifh**

808/ ajyypfacsmarmaom csdyfawmifh rnfonf  
csdyfawmifh opfom;awmifh rkefYnuf awmifh  
ajrnufawmifhwnf;/

toHk;jyKjcif;aMumifh[lonf tawGUudk  
om,mESpfoufonfjzpfí t,kwfojzifh Mum&Gufudk vnf;  
usifi,faygufodkY oGif;jim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

809/ tem[laom taMumif;aMumifh oGif;tHh? tmywf  
roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**pwkw→odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **1-vokP0\*f 5-yOörodu©myk'f**

810/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ouúwkdif; uydv0wfjynf edaj\*m"m½Hkausmif;ü  
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg r[myZmywda\*gwrDonf  
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdcck;NyD;vQif  
avatmufü &yfwnfaeV ]]bkef;awmfBuD;aom  
jrwpfGmbk&m; rdef;rrnfonfum; teHUqdk; &Sdyg\}}[k  
avQmufV

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ]]bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
pifMu,fatmif a&jzifh oefYpifMuapukefavmh}}[k  
rdefYawmfrlí r[myZmywda\*gwrDudk w&m;pum;jzifh  
(tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) odjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk)  
aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef  
&Tifvef;apNyD;aomf xkdr[myZmywd a\*gwrDonf  
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcck;í t½kdtaojyKNyD;vQif  
zJcGgoGm;avV

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf podkYaom  
taMumif;t&maMumifh w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlí  
&[ef;wdkYudk ]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
pifMu,fatmif a&jzifh oefYpifapjcif;iSg cGifUjyKawmf r\}}  
[k rdefYawmfrlV

xkdpOftcgü  
bdu©KeDrwpfa,mufonf ]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
pifMu,fatmif a&jzifh oefYpif jcif;udk cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k  
tvGefeufpGm pifMu,fatmif a&jzifh oefYpifjcif;aMumifh  
usif,fayguf (rdef;rudk,f) ü temjzpfavV

xkdtcg xkdbdu©KeDronf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;V tvdkenf;aom

bdu©KeDrwkdYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDronf  
tvGefeufpGm pifMu,fatmif a&jzifh oefYpifap bdoenf;}}  
[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyPfy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf tvGefeufpGm  
pifMu,fatmif a&jzifh oefYpifap\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrWfpGmbk&m;[k (avQufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrWfpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
onf tvGefeufpGm pifMu,fatmif a&jzifh oefYpifapbdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtri) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwkdYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

60/ 5-811/ ]]pifMu,fatmif a&jzifh oefYpifaom  
bdu©KeDronf vuf ESpfqpf twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom  
t&yfwkdif½Hkom aq;&rnf? xkdtwkdif;t&Snfudk  
vGefapaom bdu©KeDrtn; ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

## 5-ylörodu©myk'f tzGifh

812/ pifMu,fatmif a&jzifh oefYpifaom[lonf usifi,fayguf  
(rdef;rudk,f) udk a&aq; jcif;udk qdk&V

oefYpifaom bdu©KeDr[lonf a&aq;jcif;udk jyKaom  
bdu©KeDrwnf;/

vufESpfqpftwkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom t&yfwkdif½Hkom  
aq;&rnf[lonf vufESpfacsmif; wdkYü vufESpfqpf  
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom t&yfwkdif½Hkom aq;&rnf/

xkdtwkdif;t&Snfudk vGefapaom bdu©KeDrtn;[lonf  
tawGUudk om,mESpfoufi t,kwf ojzifh  
wpfqHcsnfzsm;rQvnf; vGefaptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

813/ vufESpfqpfxfuf ydkvGefonfü ydkvGef[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí aq;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

vufESpfqpfxfuf ydkvGefonfü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí aq;tHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

vufESpfqpfxfuf ydkvGefonfü ,kwfavsmh\[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí aq;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

vufESpfqpfatmuf ,kwfavsmhonfü vGef\[k  
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ vuf  
ESpfqpfatmuf ,kwfavsmhonfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ vufESpfqpfatmuf ,kwfavsmh  
onfü ,kwfavsmh\[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

814/ vufESpfqpfatmuf twkdif;t&Snfwkdif½Hkom  
aq;tHh? vufESpfqpf twkdif;t&Snfatmuf ,kwfavsmhí  
aq;tHh? tem[laom taMumif;aMumifh aq;tHh? tmywf  
roifh/ ½l;aom bdú©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdú©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**ylörodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **1-vokP0\*f 6-q|odu©myk'f**

815/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
tma&m[EÅrnfaom trwfBuD;onf &[ef; a,musfm;wdkY\  
txHü &[ef;jyKí xkdtrwfBuD;\ r,m;a[mif;onfum;  
bdú©KeDrwdkY txHü bdú©KeDrjyKV

xkdpOftcgü xkd&[ef;onf xkdbdu©KeDrxHü  
qGrf;pm;jcif;udk jyKV xkdtcg bdú©KeDronf  
qGrf;pm;aeqJjzpfao &[ef;tm;  
aomufa&cGufudkifum ,yfavcyfvsuf teD;ü wnfí pnf; vGef  
urf;vGef ]om;ajym r,m;ajym} ajymqdkV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf ]]ESr podkY rjyKygvifh? þtrlonf  
rtyf}}[k xkdbdu©KeDrudk jypfwif armif;r]\? ]]oifonf  
a&S;u ighudk xkdxkd þþ jyKvkyfcJhygvsuf ,cktcgüum;  
þrQavmufudkyif onf;rCHEdkif}}[k aomufa&cGufjzifh  
OD;acgif;udk aygufNyD;vQif ,yfjzifh ½kdufESuf

ykwfcwf\ tvdkenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDronf  
&[ef;a,musfm;tm; ½kdufESufykwfcwfbdoenf;}}[k  
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\? tjyphjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf &[ef;a,musfm;tm;  
½kdufESufykwfcwf\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwhpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwhpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
onf &[ef;a,musfm;udk ½kdufESufykwfcwfavbdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDr jyKrdamtri) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjci;f;Sgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

61/ 6-816/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf qGrf;pm;qJjzpfaom  
&[ef;a,musfm;tm;  
aomufa&jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? ,yfavcyfojzifhaomfvnf;au  
mif; vkyfauR; jyKpkjim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtm;)  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfri\)/

## 6-q|odu©myk'f tzGifh

817/ tMuiflonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

&[ef;a,musfm;tm;lonf ylöif;jzpfaom  
&[ef;a,musfm;tm;/

qGrf;pm;qJjzpfaomlonf abmZOfig;yg;wdkYwGif  
wpfyg;yg;aom abmZOfudk pm;aeaom  
&[ef;a,musfm;tm;/

aomufa& rnfonf tvHk;pHkaom aomufa&wnf;/

,yf rnfonf tvHk;pHkaom ,yfwnf;/

vkyfauR;jyKpkjim;tHh[lonf ESpfawmifhxGm[w¬ygof  
twGif;ü wnftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

818/ &[ef;ü &[ef;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
aomufa&jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? ,yfavcyf  
ojzifhaomfvnf;aumif; vkyfauR;jyKpkjim;tHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\ &[ef;ü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí  
aomufa&jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? ,yfavcyfojzifhaomfvnf;au  
mif; vkyfauR;jyKpkjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\ &[ef;ü  
&[ef; r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
aomufa&jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? ,yfavcyfojzifhaomfvnf;au  
mif; vkyfauR;jyKpkjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

[w¬ygofudk pGefYí vkyfauR;jyKpktHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\ cJzG,fudk cJaom &[ef;tm; vkyfauR; jyKpktHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef;r[kwfoltm; vkyfauR;jyKpktHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;r[kwfolü &[ef;[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\ &[ef;r[kwfolü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\  
&[ef;r[kwfolü &[ef; r[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\

819/ ay;vSLtHh? ay;vSLaptHh? &[ef;r[kwfoludk  
apcdkif;tHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpuvOD;  
vGefusL;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**q|odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **1-vokP0\*f 7-owårodu©myk'f**

820/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w¬djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf aumufodrf;csdefü pyg;pdrf;udk  
awmif;í NrdKUodkY aqmif,lvmukef\  
wHcg;wnf&mt&yfü ]](wHcg;apmifhwdkYu) toQifrwdkY

tzdkY ]tpk} udk ay;ukefavmh}}[k qdkum aESmifh,Sufí  
vTwfvdkufukef\

xkdtcg xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf ausmif;odkY oGm;í  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;ukef\  
tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf pyg;pdrf;udk awmif;ukef bdoenf;}}  
[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\? tjyfpjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf pyg;pdrf;udk  
awmif;ukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf pyg;pdrf;udk awmif;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p  
(bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdacomtri) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjci;f;Sgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

62/ 7-821/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf pyg;pdrf;udk  
awmif;íáomfvnf;aumif;? awmif;apíáomfvnf;aumif;?  
avSmfíáomfvnf;aumif;? avSmfapíáomf vnf;aumif;?  
axmif;íáomfvnf;aumif;? axmif;apíáomfvnf;aumif;? csufí  
aomfvnf;aumif;? csufapíáomf vnf;aumif;  
oHk;aqmifjim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDr tm;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuap ukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

## 7-owârodu©myk'f tzGifh

822/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdâpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvd&Sdtyf\

pyg;pdrf; rnfonf oav; ]aumufBuD;}}?  
aumufvwf ]aumufMurf;}}? rka,m ]AmvD}}?  
ewfaumuf ]\*sHK}}? qwf? ajymif;? vl; wdkYwnf;/

awmif;í[lonf udk,fwkdif awmif;í/

awmif;apí[lonf olwpfyg;udk awmif;apí/  
avSmfí[lonf udk,fwkdif avSmfí/  
avSmfapí[lonf olwpfyg;udk avSmfapí/  
axmif;í[lonf udk,fwkdif axmif;í/  
axmif;apí[lonf olwpfyg;udk axmif;apí/  
csufí[lonf udk,fwkdif csufí/  
csufapí[lonf olwpfyg;udk csufapí/

]]oHk;aqmiftHh}}[k ESvHk;oGif;í cH,ltHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif; ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\

823/ tem[laom taMumif;aMumifh awmif;tHh? yJrsdK;  
([if;oD;[if;&Guf) udk awmif;tHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**owârodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **1-vokP0\*f 8-t|rodu©myk'f**

824/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
ykPÖm;wpfa,mufonf rif;\ tcGeftwkwfudk (vuf0,f)  
xm;&Sdvsuf ]]xkdaMu;pm;&mxl;udkomvQif  
awmif;tHh}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;í) OD;acgif;avQmf  
a&csdK;NyD;vQif bdu©KeDrwdkY ausmif;em;odkY uyfí  
rif;tdrfodkY oGm;avV bdu©KeDrwpfyg;onf tdk;uif;ü  
usifBuD;udk pGefYí eH&Hwpfzufü pGefYypfavaomf  
xkdykPÖm;\ OD;acgif;ay:udk avmif;rd avV

xkdtcg xkdykPÖm;onf ]]pOD;jynf;rsdK;zsufwrwdkYonf  
bdu©KeDrwdkY r[kwfukey? tb,fhaMumifh  
usifBuD;tdk;uif;jzifh OD;acgif;ay:udk avmif;ukefbdoenf;?  
prsdK;zsufwrwdkY\ ausmif;udk rD;wkduftHh}}[k  
rD;pudk ,lí ausmif;wGif;odkY 0ifV



Oygoumwpfa,mufonf ausmif;rS xGufvmonf &Sdaomf  
rD;pudk udkifvsuf ausmif;wGif;odkY Oifvmaom  
ykPÖm;udk jrifi ]]tcsif; oifonf tb,fhaMumifh rD;pudk  
udkifi ausmif;wGif;odkY Oifbdoenf;}}[k ar;V

tcsif; tuREkfyfudk pOD;jynf;rsdK;zsufrawdKYonf  
usifBuD;tdk;uif;jzifh OD;acgif;udk ypfcwfukef?  
prsdK;zsufrawdK\ ausmif;udk rD;wkduftHh[k  
(qdk\)/ ]]tcsif;ykPÖm; oGm;acs? ptrlonf aumif;jrwfaom  
r\*Fvmwnf;? wpfaxmifaom qkvmbfudk &vwåHU?  
xkdaMu;pm;&mxl;udkvnf; &vwåHU}}[k (qdk\)/

xdkYaemuf xkdykPÖm;onf OD;acgif;avsmf a&csKd;í  
rif;tdrfodkY oGm;onf &Sdaomf wpfaxmif aom  
qkvmbfudk &av\ xkdaMu;pm;&mxl;udkvnf; &av\  
xkdtcg xkdOygoumonfhausmif;wGif;odkY Oifi  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;í a&&Gwf\  
tvddenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf usifBuD;udk eH&Hwpfzufü  
pGefYukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef? ½lwfcsume?  
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf usifBuD;udk  
eH&Hwpfzufü pGefYukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwapGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf usifBuD;udk eH&Hwpfzufü pGefYukefbdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtri) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

63/ 8-825/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
usifBuD;udkaomfvnf;aumif;? usifi,fudkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
trSdKufudkaomfvnf;aumif;? pm;<uif;udkaomf  
vnf;aumif;? eH&Hwpfzufüaomfvnf;aumif;?

wHwkdif;wpfzufüaomfvnf; aumif; pGefYrlvnf;  
pGefYjim;tHh? pGefYaprlvnf; pGefYapjim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrtn;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

## 8-t|rodu©myk'f tzGifh

826/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

usifBuD; rnfonf rpifudk qdk\

usif,f rnfonf qD;udk qdk\

trSKduf rnfonf wHjrufacs;pkudk qdk\

pm;<uif; rnfonf pm;zwfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?  
t½kd;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;? vkwfaq;a& onfvnf;aumif;wnf;/

eH&H rnfonf tkwfeH&H? ausmufeH&H?  
opfom;eH&H[lí eH&HoHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/

wefwkdif; rnfonf tkwfwHwkdif;? ausmufwHwkdif;?  
opfom;wHwkdif;[lí wHwkdif;oHk;yg; wdkYwnf;/

eH&Hwpfzufü[lonf eH&H\ xkdrSmzuf ]jyifzuf} wnf;/

wHwkdif;wpfzufü[lonf wHwkdif;\ xkdrSmzuf ]jyifzuf}  
wnf;/

pGefYjim;tHh[lonf udk,fwkdifpGefYtHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

pGefYapjim;tHh[lonf olwpfyg;udk apcdkif;tHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ wpfBudrfrwpfcgom apcdkif;ygvuf  
tBudrfrsm;pGm pGefYtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

827/ Munfh½lí pGefYtHh? roHk;aqmifaom t&yfü  
pGefYtHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpuvufOD;  
vGefusL;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

t|rodu©myk'f NyD;\

-----

## 1-vokP0\*f 9-e0rodu©myk'f

828/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
ykPÖm;wpfa,muf\ rka,m ]AmvD}  
cif;onfhabdu©KeDrwdkY\ ausmif;udk trSDjyKum jzpfvsuf  
&SdV bdu©KeDrwdkYonf usifBuD;udkvnf;aumif;?  
usifi,fudkvnf;aumif;? trSKdufudkvnf;aumif;?  
pm;<uif;udkvnf;aumif; v,fü pGefYukefV

xkdtcg xkdykPÖm;onf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf igwdkY\ rka,m ]AmvD} cif;udk  
zsufqD;ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JU\? ½lwfcS\? tjypfjy  
ajymqdkV bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy  
ajymqdkaoM xkdykPÖm;\ pum;udk Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

tvddenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf usifBuD;udkvnf;aumif;?  
usifi,fudkvnf;aumif;? trSdKufudkvnf;aumif;?  
pm;<uif;udkvnf;aumif; pdrf;&Sifaom jrufopfyif &Sd&m  
t&yfü pGefYukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
usifBuD;udkvnf;aumif;? usifi,fudkvnf;aumif;? trSdKufudk  
vnf;aumif;? pm;<uif;udkvnf;aumif; pdrf;&Sifaom  
jrufopfyif&Sd&m t&yfü pGefYukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k  
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrlV/y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf usifBuD;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
usifi,fudkaomfvnf;aumif;? trSdKufudkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
pm;<uif;udkaomfvnf;aumif; pdrf;&Sifaom  
jrufopfyif&Sd&mt&yfü pGefYukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY b  
(bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjicif;iSgvnf; aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY            podkYvQif            bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

64/                    9-829/                    ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf  
usifBuD;udkaomfvnf;aumif;? usifi,fudk aomfvnf;aumif;?  
trSdKufudkaomfvnf;aumif;? pm;<uif;udkaomfvnf;aumif;  
pdrf;&Sifaom    jrufopfyif&Sd&m    t&yfü    pGefYrlvnf;  
pGefYjim;tHh?            pGefYaprlvnf;            pGefYapjim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrtn;)    ygpdwftmywf    oifh\}}    podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## **9-e0rodu©myk'f tzGifh**

830/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/  
bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/    pt&mü    pÚwdåpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk    ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

usifBuD; rnfonf rpifudk qdk\  
usifi,f rnfonf qD;udk qdk\  
trSKduf rnfonf wHjrufacs;pkudk qdk\  
pm;<uif;                    rnfonfpm;zwfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?  
t½kd;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;? vkwfaq;a& onfvnf;aumif;wnf;/  
pdrf;&Sifaom                    jrufopfyif                    rnfonf  
aumufsrKd;onfvnf;aumif;? yJrsKd;onfvnf;aumif;? vlwdkY  
pdkufysdK;aom twGif;tytoHk;taqmifonfvnf;aumif;wnf;/  
pGefYjim;tHh[lonf            udk,fwkdif            pGefYjim;tHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\  
pGefYapjim;tHh[lonf            olwpfyg;ukd            apcdkif;tHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\  
wpfBudrfwpfcgom    apcdkif;ygvsuf    tBudrfrsm;pGm  
pGefYtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\  
831/            pdrf;&Sifaom            jrufopfyif&Sd&mt&yfü  
pdrf;&Sifaom            jrufopfyif&Sd\[k            trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
pGefYrlvnf;    pGefYtHh?    pGefYaprlvnf;    pGefYaptHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

pdrf;&Sifaom  
jrufopfyif&Sd&mt&yfü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí pGefYrlvnf;  
pGefYtHh? pGefYaprlvnf; pGefYaptHh? ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\

pdrf;&Sifaom jrufopfyif&Sd&mt&yfü pdrf;&Sifaom  
jrufopfyif&Sd&mt&yf r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí  
pGefYrlvnf; pGefYtHh? pGefYaprlvnf; pGefYaptHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

pdrf;&Sifaom jrufopfyif&Sd&mt&yf r[kwfonfü  
pdrf;&Sifaom jrufopfyif &Sd\[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

pdrf;&Sifaom jrufopfyif&Sd&mt&yf  
r[kwfonfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

pdrf;&Sifaom jrufopfyif&Sd&mt&yf r[kwfonfü  
pdrf;&Sifaom jrufopfyif&Sd&mt&yf r[kwf[k  
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

832/ Munfh½lí pGefYtHh? v,fuefoif;ü pGefYtHh?  
Opöm&SifwdkYudk yefMum;í pGefYtHh? tmywf roifh/

½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**e0rodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **1-vokP0\*f 10-'orodu©myk'f**

833/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
&mZN\*dK[fjynf &SOfheufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&mjzpf aom  
a0VK0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
&mZN\*dK[fjynfü awmifxdyfyGJobif jzpfay: av\  
qAA\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf awmifxdyfyGJobifudk  
Munfh½ljcif;iSg oGm;ukef\ vlwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf umr\*kPfcsrcf;omudk cHpm;aom  
vlrdef;rwdkYujhodkY ujcif;udkvnf; aumif;?  
oDqdkjcif;udkvnf;aumif;? wD;rlwfjcif;udkvnf;aumif;

Munfh<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lem;axmifjCIF;iSg vmukefbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwfcSukef\? tjyPfy ajymqdkMuukef\

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwfcS tjyPfy  
ajymqdkMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]tb,fhaMumifh  
qAA<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujcif;udk vnf;aumif;?  
oDqdkjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? wD;rlwfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;  
Munfh<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lem;axmifjCIF;iSg oGm;ukefbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwfcSukef\? tjyPfy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY qAA<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
ujCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? oDqdkjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?  
wD;rlwfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif; Munfh<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lem;axmifjCIF;iSg  
oGm;ukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrWfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrWfpGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh qAA<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>D  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujcif;udkvnf;aumif;?  
oDqdkjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? wD;rlwfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;  
Munfh<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lem;axmifjCIF;iSg oGm;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p  
(qAA<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Dbdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaoMtrl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

65/ 10-834/ ]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
ujCIF;udkaomfvnf;aumif;? oDqdkjCIF; udkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
wD;rlwfjCIF;udkaomfvnf;aumif; Munfh<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lem;axmifjCIF;iSg  
oGm;jim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrTm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}  
podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## **10-'orodu©myk'f tzGifh**

835/ tMuif\[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&SdtyfV

ujcif; rnfonf tvHk;pHkaom ujcif;wnf;/

oDqdkjcif; rnfonf tvHk;pHkaom oDqdkjcif;wnf;/

wD;rlwfjcif; rnfonf tvHk;pHkaom wD;rlwfjcif;wnf;/

836/ Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ lem;axmifjcif;iSg oGm;tHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV tMuift&yfü &yfvsuf Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ l rlvnf;  
Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ ltHh? em;axmifrlvnf; em;axmiftHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV jrifMum;avmufaom ae&mudk pGefYí  
tzefwvJvJ Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ lrlvnf; Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ ltHh? em;axmifrlvnf;  
em;axmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV wpfrsKd; wpfrsKd;pD  
Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ lem;axmifjcif;iSg oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

tMuift&yfü &yfvsuf Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ lrlvnf; Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ ltHh?  
em;axmifrlvnf; em;axmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV  
jrifMum;avmufaom ae&mudk pGefYí tzefwvJvJ  
Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ lrlvnf; Munfh  $\frac{1}{2}$ ltHh? em;axmifrlvnf;  
em;axmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

837/ t&HwGif;ü &yfí Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ lrlvnf; Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ ltHh?  
em;axmifrlvnf; em;axmiftHh? bdu©KeDr &yfae&m  
xkdifae&m tdyfae&m t&yfodkY vmí urlvnf; uukeftHh?  
oDqdkrlvnf; oDqdkukeftHh? wD;rlwfrlvnf;  
wD;rlwfukeftHh? c&D;&ifqdkifoGm;pOf Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ lrlvnf;  
Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ ltHh? em;axmifrlvnf; em;axmiftHh?  
taMumif;udpö&Sdaomf oGm;í Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ lrlvnf;  
Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ ltHh? em;axmifrlvnf; em;axmiftHh? tmywf roifh/  
ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/  $\frac{1}{2}$ l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**'orodu©myk'f NyD;V**

**yXrvokP0\*f NyD;V**

-----

**2-tE''um&0\*f 1-yXrodu©myk'f**

838/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
b'´umydvmeD\ teD;aewynfh bdu©KeDr\ aqGrsdK;jzpfol  
a,musfm;onf (rdrdae&m) &Gmi,frS wpfpHkwpfckaom  
jyKzG,fudpöjzifh om0w→djynfodkY oGm;V xkdtcg  
xkdbdu©KeDronf xkda,musfm;ESifhtwl qDrD;rxGef;aom  
nOfharSmifrdkufxJü wpfa,mufcsif;csif; &yfvnf; &yfl?  
pum;vnf; ajymV

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDronf qDrD;rxGef;aom nOfh arSmifrdkufxJü  
a,musfm;ESifhtwl wpfa,mufcsif;csif; &yfvnf; &yfbdoenf;?  
pum;vnf; ajymbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf qDrD;rxGef;aom  
nOfharSmifrdkufxJü a,musfm;ESifhtwl wpfa,mufcsif;csif;  
&yfvnf;&yfl pum;vnf; ajym\[\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref; awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrlV\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
onf qDrD;rxGef;aom nOfharSmifrdkufxJü  
a,musfm;ESifhtwl wpfa,mufcsif;csif; &yfvnf; &yfbdoenf;?  
pum;vnf; ajymqkdbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDr  
jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndK ao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

66/ 11-839/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf qDrD;rxGef;aom  
nOfharSmifrdkufxJü a,musfm;ESifh twl  
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; &yfrlvnf; &yfjim;tHh? pum;ajymqdk  
rlvnf; ajymqdk jim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtnm;)  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuap ukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfrl\)/

**1-yXrodu©myk'f tzGifh**



840/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&SdtyfV

nOfharSmifrdkufxJü[lonf ae0ifaomtcgü/

qDrD;rxGef;aom[lonf tvif;a&mifr&Sdaom/

a,musfm; rnfonf bDvl;a,musfm; r[kwf?  
Nydwåma,musfm; r[kwf? wd&pämefa,musfm; r[kwf?  
&yfwnfjCIF; pum;ajymjCIF;iSg pGrf;Edkifaom  
odMum;vdr®mol vla,musfm;wnf;/

twl[lonf wpfaygif;wnf;/

wpfa,mufcsif;csif;[lonf a,mufsm;onfvnf;aumif;?  
bdu©KeDronfvnf;aumif; jzpfV

&yfrlvnf; &yfjim;tHh[lonf a,musfm;\  
(ESpfawmifhxGm) [w→ygoftwGif;ü &yftHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

pum;ajymqdkrlvnf; ajymqdkjim;tHh[lonf a,musfm;\  
(ESpfawmifhxGm) [w→ygof twGif;ü &yfvsub  
ajymqdkthh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

(ESpfawmifhxGm) [w→ygofudk pGefYí &yfrlvnf;  
&yftHh? pum;ajymrlvnf; ajymthh? 'kuú#f tmywf oifhV

bDvl; Nydwåm y@Kuf vla,mifaqmifaom  
wd&pämefESifhtwl &yfrlvnf; &yftHh? pum;ajymrl vnf;  
ajymthh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

841/ odMum;vdr®maom tazmfwpfOD;OD; &SdtHh?  
qdwfuG,f&mudk rijhtHh? wjcm;udk ESvHk;oGif;í  
&yfrlvnf; &yftHh? pum;ajymrlvnf; ajymthh? tmywf roifh/  
½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tPvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**yXrodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

**2-tE"um&0\*f 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f**

842/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
b'umydvmeD\ teD;ae wynfhjzpfao**bdu©KeDr \**  
aqGrsdK;jzpfol a,musfm;onf (rdrdae&m) &Gmi,frS  
wpfpHkwpfckaom jyKzG,fudpöjzifh om0w→djynf odkY  
oGm;/V

xkdtcg xkdbdu©KeDr**onf ]]**jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
qDrD;rxGef;aom nOfharSmifrdkufxJü a,musfm; ESifhtwl  
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; &yfcif; pum;ajymjcif;udk  
jrpfw**m;awmfrl\}}**[k (ESvHk;oGif;i) xkda,musfm;ESifhyif  
twl zHk;uG,faom t&yfü wpfa,mufcsif;csif; &yfvnf; &yf\?  
pum;vnf; ajymV

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDr**onf zHk;uG,faom t&yfü a,musfm;ESifhtwl**  
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; &yfvnf; &yfavbdoenf;? pum;vnf;  
ajymavbdhoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfc**sukef\?** tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDr**onf zHk;uG,faom t&yfü**  
a,musfm;ESifhtwl wpfa,mufcsif;csif; &yfvnf; &yf\?  
pum;vnf; ajym\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
onf zHk;uG,faom t&yfü a,musfm;ESifhtwl  
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; &yfvnf; &yfavbdoenf;? pum;vnf;  
ajymavbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl)  
onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm; MunfndK  
apjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

67/ 12-843/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDr**onf zHk;uG,faom t&yfü**  
a,musfm;ESifh twl wpfa,mufcsif;csif; &yfrlvnf;  
&yfjim;tHh? pum;ajymrlvnf; ajymjim;tHh?

(xkdbdu©KeDr™;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} } podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

## 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f tzGifh

844/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

zHk;uG,faom t&yf rnfonf eH&H wHcg;&Guf zsm  
wif;wdrf uefYvefYum opfyif wkdif uJvm; wpfckckjzifh  
zHk;uG,f\

a,musfm; rnfonf bDvl;a,musfm; r[kwf?  
Nydwåma,musfm; r[kwf? wd&påmefa,musfm; r[kwf?  
&yfjcif; pum;ajymjcif;iSg pGrf;Edkifaom  
odMum;vdr®mol vla,musfm;wnf;/

twl[lonf wpfaygif;wnf;/

wpfa,mufcsif;csif;[lonf a,musfm;onfvnf;aumif;?  
bdu©KeDronfvnf;aumif; jzpf\

&yfrlvnf; &yfjim;tHh[lonf a,musfm;\  
(ESpfawmifhxGm) [w→ygof twGif;ü &yfwnftHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

pum;ajymrlvnf; ajymjim;tHh[lonf a,musfm;\  
(ESpfawifhxGm) [w→ygoftwGif;ü &yfwnfvnsuf  
ajymqdkthH? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

(ESpfawmifhxGm) [w→ygofudk pGefYírlvnf; &yftHh?  
pum;ajymrlvnf; ajymtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

bDvl; Nydwåm y@Kuf vla,mifaqmifaom  
wd&påmefESifh &yfrlvnf; &yftHh? ajymrlvnf; ajymtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

845/ wfpfHkwpfa,mufaom odMum;vdr®mol tazmf  
&SdtHh? qdwfuG,fjcif;udk rijhtHh? wjcm;udk  
ESvHk;oGif;í &yfrlvnf; &yftHh? pum;ajymrlvnf; ajymtHh?  
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'kwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V

-----

## 2-tE"um&0\*f 3-wwd,odu©myk'f

846/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtgcg  
b'umydvmeD\ teD;ae wynfhjzpfaom bdu©KeDr \  
aqGrsdK;jzpfol a,musfm;onf (rdrdaeaom) &Gmi,frS  
wpfpHkwpfckaom jyKzG,fudpöjzifhhom0w→d jynfodkY  
oGm;V

xdktcg xkdbdu©KeDronf ]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
zHk;uG,faom ae&mü a,musfm;ESifhtwl  
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; &yfjci; pum;ajymjci;udk  
jrpfw;awmfra\}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;i) xdka,musfm;ESifh  
twl vGifwD;acgifü wpfa,mufcsif;csif; &yfvnf; &yf\?  
pum;vnf; ajymV

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDronf vGifwD;acgifü a,musfm;ESifh twl  
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; &yfvnf; &yfavbdoenf;? pum;vnf;  
ajymavbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf vGifwD;acgifü  
a,musfm;ESifhtwl wpfa,mufcsif;csif; &yfvnf; &yf\?  
pum;vnf; ajym\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfra\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfra\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
onf vGifwD;acgifü a,musfm;ESifhtwl wpfa,mufcsif;csif;  
&yfvnf; &yfavbdoenf;? pum; vnf; ajymavbdoenf;}}?  
&[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjci;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY            podkYvQif            bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

68/ 13-847/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf vGifwD;acgifü  
a,musfm;ESifhtwl      wpfa,muf      csif;csif;      &yfrlvnf;  
&yfjim;tHh?            pum;rlvnf;            ajymjim;tHh?  
(xdkbdu©KeDrtn;)      ygpdwftmywf      oifhV}}      podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\))/

### **3-wwd,odu©myk'f tzGifh**

848/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/  
bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/      pt&mü      þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk      ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&SdtyfV

vGifwD;acgif rnfonf eH&H wHcg;&Guf zsm wif;wdrf  
uefYvefYum      opfyif      wdkif      ujvm;      wpfckckjzifh  
zHk;uG,fjcif;r&Sdaom t&yfwnf;/

a,musfm;            rnfonf            bDvl;a,musfm;            r[kwf/  
Nydwåma,musfm;      r[kwf/      wd&påmefa,musfm;      r[kwf/  
&yfjcif;            pum;ajymjcif;iSg            pGrf;Edkifaom  
odMum;vdr®maom vla,musfm;wnf;/

twl[lonf wpfaygif;wnf;/

wpfa,mufcsif;csif;[lonf            a,musfm;onfvnf;aumif;?  
bdu©KeDronfvnf;aumif; jzpfV

&yfrlvnf;            &yfjim;tHh[lonf            a,musfm;\  
(ESpfawmifhxGm)      [w→ygofü      &yftHh?      ygpdwftmywf  
oifhV

pum;rlvnf;            ajymjim;tHh[lonf            a,musfm;\  
(ESpfawmifhxGm)            [w→ygoftwGif;ü            &yfvsuf  
ajymqdkthH? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

(ESpfawmifhxGm)      [w→ygofudk      pGefYí      &yfrlvnf;  
&yftHh? ajymrlvnf; ajymtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

bDvl;      Nydwåm      y@Kuf      vla,mifaqmifaom  
wd&påmefESifhtwl      &yfrlvnf;      &yftHh?      ajymrlvnf;  
ajymqdkthH? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

849/ odMum;vdr®mol tazmfwpfOD; &SdtHh?  
qdwfuG,fjCIF;udk rijhtHh? wjcm;udk ESvHk;oGif;í  
&yfrlvnf; &yftHh? pum;rlvnf; ajymqdkthh? tmywf roifh?  
½l;aom bdu©KeDr tPvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**wwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **2-tE"um&0\*f 4-pwkw→odu©myk'f**

850/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrWfpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
xkv'eEémbdu©KeDronf vrf;rBuD;üvnf;aumif;?  
xkwfcsif;rxGif;aom c&D;üvnf;aumif;?  
c&D;vrf;qHküvnf;aumif;? a,musfm;ESifhtwl wpfa,muf  
csif;csif; &yfvnf; &yf\? pum;vnf; ajym\? em;&if;odkYuyfí  
wdk;wdk;omomvnf; ajymqdk\? tazmfjzpfaom  
bdu©KeDrudkvnf; jyefvTwfvdKufV

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]toQifrxkv'eEémonf  
vrf;rBuD;üvnf;aumif;? xkwfcsif;rxGif;aom  
c&D;üvnf;aumif;? c&D;vrf;qHküvnf;aumif; tb,hfaMumifh  
a,musfm;ESifh twl wpfa,mufcsif;csif; &yfavbdoenf;?  
pum;vnf; ajymavbdoenf;? em;&if;ü uyfí  
wdk;wdk;omomvnf; ajymqdkbdoenf;? tazmfjzpfaom  
bdu©KeDrudkvnf; jyefvTwfvdKufbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyPfy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eEémbdu©KeDronf  
vrf;rBuD;üvnf;aumif;? xkwfcsif;rxGif;aom  
c&D;üvnf;aumif;? c&D;vrf;qHküvnf;aumif;  
a,musfm;ESifhtwl wpfa,mufcsif;csif; &yfvnf; &yf\?  
pum;vnf; ajym\? em;&if;ü uyfí wdk;wdk;omomvnf;  
ajymqdk\? tazmfbdü©KeDr udkvnf; jyefvTwfvdKuf\lonf  
rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrWfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eEém  
bdu©KeDronf vrf;rBuD;üvnf;aumif;? xkwfcsif;rxGif;aom  
c&D;üvnf;aumif;? c&D;vrf;qHkü vnf;aumif;  
a,musfm;ESifhtwl wpfa,mufcsif;csif; &yfvnf;  
&yfavbdoenf;? pum;vnf; ajymavbdoenf;? em;&if;ü uyfí  
wdk;wdk;omomvnf; ajymqdkbdoenf;?  
tazmfbdubdu©KeDrudk vnf; jyefvTwfvdkufbdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY þ (xkv'eEémbdu©KeDr jyKrdomtrl) onf  
rMunfndK ao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

69/ 14-851/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
vrf;rBuD;üaomfvnf;aumif;? xkwfcsif; rxGif;aom  
c&D;üaomfvnf;aumif;? c&D;vrf;qHküaomfvnf;aumif;  
a,musfm;ESifhtwl wpfa,mufcsif;csif; &yfrlvnf;  
&yfjim;tHh? pum;ajymrlvnf; ajymjim;tHh? em;&if;ü uyfí  
wdk;wdk;omomrlvnf; ajymqdkjim;tHh? tazmf  
bdu©KeDrudkrlvnf; jyefvTwfvdkufjim;tHh?  
(xdkbdu©KeDrtn;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} þodkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

#### 4-pwkw→odu©myk'f tzGifh

852/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ þt&mü þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&SdtyfV

vrf;rBuD; rnfonf &xm;vrf;c&D;udk qdkV

xkwfcsif;rxGif;aomc&D; rnfonf Oifvrf;twdkif;  
jyefxGuf&aom c&D;wnf;/

c&D;vrf;qHk rnfonf vrf;qHkvrf;cGudk qdkV

a,musfm; rnfonf bDvl;a,musfm; r[kwf?  
Nydwåma,musfm; r[kwf? wd&påmefa,musfm;r[kwf?

&yfjCIF; pum;ajymjCIF;iSg pGrf;Edkifaom  
odMum;vdr®mol vla,musfm;wnf;/

twl[lonf wpfaygif;wnf;/

wpfa,mufcsif;csif;[lonf a,musfm;onfvnfauMif;?  
bdu©KeDronfvnf;aumif; jzpfV

&yfrlvnf;&yfjim;tHh[lonf a,musfm;\ (ESpfawmifhxGm)  
[wåygofü &yftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

pum;ajymrlvnf; ajymjim;tHh[lonf a,musfm;\  
(ESpfawmifhxGm) [wåygofü &yfí ajymqdkthH?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

em;&f;üuyfí wdk;wdk;omomrlvnf;  
ajymqdkjim;tHh[lonf a,musfm;\ em;teD;ü ajymjim;tHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

tazmfbdU©KeDrudkrlnf; jyefvTwfvdKufjim;tHh[lonf  
ravsmfaomtUSifhudk usifhvdkí tazmfbdU©KeDrudk  
jyefvTwfvdKuftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

jrifavmufMum;avmufaom t&yfudk pGefYqJ  
bdu©KeDrTM; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV pGefYNyD;aomf  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

(ESpfawmifhxGm) [wåygofudk pGefYí &yfrlvnf;  
&yftHh? pum;ajymrlvnf; ajymtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

bDvl; Nydwåm y@Kuf vla,mifaqmifaom  
wd&påmefa,musfm;ESifhtwl &yfrlvnf; &yftHh?  
pum;ajymrlvnf; ajymqdkthH? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

853/ odMum;vdr®mol tazmfwpfOD;OD; &SdtHh?  
qdWfuG,fjCIF;udk rjhthH? tm<sup>1/2</sup>Hkwpfyg;udk ESvHk;oGif;í  
&yfrlvnf; &yftHh? pum;ajymqdkrlvnf; ajymqdkthH?  
ravsmfaom tusifhudk rusifhvdkbJ udpö&Sdojzifh  
tazmfbdU©KeDrudk jyefvTwfvdKuftHh? tmywf roifh/  
<sup>1/2</sup>l;aom bdu©KeDr? tPvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**pwkw→odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----



## 2-tE"um&0\*f 5-yOörodu©myk'f

854/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwpfa,mufonf 'g,umwfpOD;\ tjrJ  
qGrf;0wf&Sdaom q&mbdu©KeDr jzpfavV

xdktcg xkdbdu©KeDronf eHeuftcgü ouFef;udk  
jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf xdk'g,umtdrfodkY  
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif ae&mxkdifcif;ay:ü aumif;pGm  
xdkifNyD;aomf tdrf&SifwdkYudk ryefMum;bJ  
jyefoGm;avV

xdk'g,um\ uRefronf tdrfudk wHjrufvSnf;onf &Sdaomf  
xdkae&mxdkifudk tdk;cGufMum;ü xnfhoGif;xm;avV  
vlwdkYonf xdkae&mxdkifudk rjrifonf &Sdaomf ]]toQifr  
xdkae&mxdkifonf tb,frSmenf;}}[k bdu©KeDrtn;  
ar;ukef\? 'g,umwdkY igonf xdkae&mxdkifudk rjrifrdyg[k  
qdkV ]]toQifr xdkae&mxdkifudk ay;ygavmh}}[k  
ajymqdk a&&Gwfí qGrf;0wfudk jzwfukefV

xdkYaemuf xdkvlwdkYonf tdrfudk  
okwfoifonf&Sdaomf xdkae&mxdkifudk tdk;cGufMum;ü  
awGUMuí xkdbdu©KeDrudk uéfawmhNyD;vQif  
wnfjrJqGrf;0wfudk wnfxm;jyefukefV

xdktcg xkdbdu©KeDronf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;avV tvdkenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDronf  
eHeuftcgü 'g,umwdkYtdrfodkY csOf;uyfí ae&mhxdkifü  
xdkifNyD;vQif? tdrf&SifwdkYudk ryefMum;bJ  
zJoGm;avbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf eHeuftcgü  
'g,umwdkYtdrfodkY csOf;uyfí ae&mxdkifü xdkifNyD;vQif  
tdrf&SifwdkYudk ryefMum;bJ zJoGm;\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k  
pdppfar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf eHeuf tcgü  
'g,umwdkYtdrfodkY csOf;uyfí ae&mxdkifü xdkifNyD;vQif  
tb,hfaMumifh tdrf&SifwdkYudk ryefMum;bJ  
zJoGm;avbdoenf;}}? &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDr  
jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

70/ 15-855/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf eHeuftcgü  
'g,umwdkYtdrfwdkYodkY csOf;uyfí ae&mxdkifü  
xdkifNyD;vQif tdrf&SifwdkYudk ryefMum;bJ  
zJoGm;jim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

## 5-yíörodu©myk'f tzGifh

856/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

eHeuftcgü rnfonf t½kPfwufonfupí  
rGef;wnfhwdkifatmifaom tcgwnf;/

'g,um rnfonf rif;? ykPÖm;? ukefonf? olqif;&Jtm;jzifh  
'g,umav;rsKd; &Sdukef\

csOf;uyfí[lonf xdk&yfodkY oGm;í/

ae&mxdkif rnfonf wifysOfacGavmufaom  
ae&mxdkifudk qdkvdk\

xdkifNyD;vQif[lonf xdkae&mxdkifü xdkifaeNyD;í/

tdrf&SifwdkYudk ryefMum;bJ zJoGm;jim;tHh[lonf  
xdktdrfü em;vnfaom oludk ryefMum;rlí  
rdk;rpGwf&mt&yf ]wHpufNrdwf}udk vGefapaom  
bdu©KeDrtm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\? vGifwD;acgifü  
Oypmudk vGefapaom bdu©KeDrtm; ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\

857/ ryefMum;&ao;onfü ryefMum;&ao;[k  
trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí zJoGm;tHh ygpdwftmywf oifhV  
ryefMum;&ao;onfü ,HkrSm;&Sdonf jzpfí zJoGm;tHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV ryefMum; &ao;onfü yefMum;NyD;[k  
trSwf&Sdfí zJoGm;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

wifysOfracGavmufaom ae&mxdkifü 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV

yefMum;NyD;onfü ryefMum;&ao;[k trSwf&SdftHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV yefMum;NyD;onfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV yefMum;NyD;onfü yefMum;NyD;[k  
trSwf&SdftHh? tmywf roifh/

858/ yefMum;í oGm;tHh? ra&GUajymif;Edkifaom  
ae&mxdkifjzpftHh? emzsm;aomol jzpftHh?  
ab;&efwdkYaMumifh jzpftHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom bdu©KeDr  
wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**ylörodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **2-tE"um&0\*f 6-q|odu©myk'f**

859/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
xkv'eEémbdu©KeDronf aevGJaomtcg 'g,umwdkY  
tdrfwdkYodkY csOf;uyfí tdrf&SifwdkYudk ryefMum;bJ  
ae&mxdkifü xdkifvnf; xdkif\? tdyfvnf; tdyfV

vlwdkYonf xkv'eEémbdu©KeDrudk  
&SufEkd;ukefonfjzpfí ae&mxdkifü xdkifvnf; rxdkifukef?  
tdyfvnf; rtdyfukef? vlwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
toQifrxkv'eEémonf aevGJaomtcg 'g,um wdkY  
tdrfwdkYodkY csOf;uyfí tdrf&SifwdkYudk ryefMum;bJ  
ae&mxdkifü xdkifvnf; xdkifaebdoenf;? tdyfvnf;  
tdyfaebdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuukefV

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcstjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuaom xdkvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh toQifrxkv'eEémonf  
aevGJaomtcg 'g,umwdkY tdrfwdkYodkY csOf;uyfí  
tdrf&SifwdkYudk ryefMum;b] ae&mxdkifü xdkifvnf;  
xdkifaebdoenf;? tdyfvnf; tdyfaebdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eEémbdu©KeDronf aevGJaomtcg  
'g,umwdkY tdrfwdkYodkY csOf;uyfí tdrf&Sif wdkYudk  
ryefMum;b] ae&mxdkifü xdkifvnf; xdkif\? tdyfvnf; tdyf\  
[lonf rSefoavm}][k pdppf ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwapGmbk&m;[k avQmufMuukef\

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwapGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eEém  
bdu©KeDronf aevGJaomtcg 'g,umwdkY tdrfwdkYodkY  
oGm;í tdrf&SifwdkYudk ryefMum;b] ae&mxdkifü  
xdkifvnf; xdkifaebdoenf;? tdyfvnf; tdyfaebdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eEémbdu©KeDr jyKrdacomtri) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

71/ 16-860/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf aevGJaomtcgü  
'g,umwdkY tdrfwdkYodkY csOf;uyfí tdrf&SifwdkYudk  
ryefMum;b] ae&mxdkifü xdkifrlvnf; xdkifjim;tHh?  
tdyfrlvnf; tdyfjim;tHh (xdkbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

## 6-q|odu©myk'f tzGifh

861/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

aeVGJaomtcg rnfonf rGef;wnfhvGefonfrS  
ae0ifwdkifatmif tcgwnf;/

'g,um rnfonf rif;? ykPÖm;? ukefonf? olqif;&Jtm;jzifh  
'g,umav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

csOf;uyfí[lonf xdk&yfodkY oGm;í/

tdrf&SifwdkYudk ryefMum;bJ[lonf xdktdrfü  
ay;ykdifoludk ryefrMum;bJ/

ae&mxdkif rnfonf wifysOfacGavmufaom ae&mudk  
qdkvdkV

xdkifrlvnf; xdkifjim;tHh[lonf xdkae&mü xdkiftHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

tdyfrlvnf; tdyfjim;tHh[lonf xdkae&mü tdyftHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

862/ ryefMum;&ao;onfü ryefMum;&ao;[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí ae&mxdkifü xdkifrlvnf; xdkiftHh?  
tdyfrlvnf; tdyftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ryefMum;&ao;onfü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí ae&mxdkifü  
xdkifrlvnf; xdkiftHh? tdyfrlvnf; tdyftHh? ygpdwftmywf  
oifhV

ryefMum;&ao;onfü yefMum;NyD;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
ae&mxdkifü xdkifrlvnf; xdkiftHh? tdyfrlvnf; tdyftHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

wifysOfracGavmufaom ae&mü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

yefMum;NyD;onfü ryefMum;&ao;[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

yefMum;NyD;onfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV

yefMum;NyD;onfü yefMum;NyD;[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
tmywf roifh/

863/ ae&mxdkifü yefMum;í xdkifrlvnf; xdkiftHh?  
tdyfrlvnf; tdyftHh? tmywf roifh/ tjrJ cif;xm;aom  
ae&mxdkifü tmywf roifh? emzsm;aom oltm;vnf; tmywf

roifh? ab;&efwdkY aMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**q|odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **2-tE"um&0\*f 7-owårodu©myk'f**

864/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
rsm;pGmaom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf aumovwdkif;  
Zeyk'fwdkYü om0wd→jynfodkY oGm;onf&Sdaomf  
ncsrf;tcgü &Gmwpf&GmodkY a&mufí ykPÖm;  
wpfa,muftdrfodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif tcGifhawmif;ukefV

xdktcg ykaPÖ;ronf ]]toQifrwkY  
ykPÖm;vmonfhwdkifatmif iHhvifhMuygOD;}}[k  
xdkbdu©KeDr wdkYtm; avQmufV  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]ykPÖm;vmonfhwdkifatmif  
aeOD;rnf}}[k tdyf&mudk jzefYcif;í tcsKdUu xdkifí  
tcsKdUu tdyfukefV

xdkYaemuf ykPÖm;onf nOfhtcgvmí ]]prdef;rwkYonf  
tb,folwdkYenf;}}[k ykaPÖ;rtm; ar;jref;ojzifh t&Sif  
bdu©KeDrwdkYygwnf;[k  
qdk\? ]]pOD;jynf;trsKd;zsufrwkYudk  
ESifxkwfukefavmh}}[k qdkí tdrfrS ESifxkwfavV xdktcg  
xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYonf om0w→djynfodkY oGm;í  
bdu©KeDrwdkY tm; ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;ukefV

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf tcgrJhü 'g,umwdkY tdrfwdkYodkY  
csOf;uyfí tdrf&SifwdkYudk ryefMum;bj tdyf&mae&mudk  
jzefYcif;NyD;vQif xdkifvnf; xdkifukef bdoenf;? tdyfvnf;  
tdyfukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf tcgrJhü 'g,umwdkY  
tdrfwdkYodkY csOf;uyfí tdrf&SifwdkYudk ryefMum;bJ  
tdyf&mae&mudk jzefYcif;í xdkifvnf; xdkifukef\? tdyfvnf;  
tdyfukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf tcgrJhü 'g,umwdkY tdrfwdkYodkY csOf;uyfí  
tdrf&SifwdkYudk ryefMum;bJ tdyf&mae&mudk  
jzefYcif;NyD;í tdyfvnf; tdyfukefbdoenf;? xdkifvnf;  
xdkifukefbdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY p  
(bdu©KeDrwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjCIF;ISgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

72/ 17-865/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf tcgrJhü 'g,umwdkY  
tdrfwdkYodkY csOf;uyfí tdrf&SifwdkYudk ryefMum;bJ  
tdyf&mae&mudk jzefYcif;í aomfvnf; aumif;?  
jzefYcif;apí aomfvnf;aumif;xdkifrlvnf; xdkifjim;tHh?  
tdyfrlvnf; tdyfjim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDrmt;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 7-owårødu©myk'f tzGifh

866/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

tcgrJh rnfonf ae0ifonfrS t½kPfwufwdkifatmif  
tcsdefwnf;/

'g,um rnfonf rif;? ykPÖm;? ukefonf? olqif;&Jtm;jzihf  
'g,umav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

csOf;uyfí[lonf xdkt&yfodkY oGm;í/

tdrf &SifwdkYudk ryefMum;bJ[lonf xdktdrfö  
ay;ydkifoludk ryefMum;bJ/

tdyf&mae&m rnfonf t,kwfojzifh opf&Guftcif;onfvnf;  
tdyf&mae&m rnfV

jzefYcif;í[lonf udk,fwdkif jzefYcif;í/

jzefYcif;apí[lonf olwpfyg;udk jzefYcif;apí/

xdkifrlvnf; xdkifjim;tHh[lonf xdkae&mü xdkiftHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

tdyfrlvnf; tdyfjim;tHh[lonf xdkfae&mü tdyftHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

867/ ryefMum;&ao;onfü ryefMum;&ao;[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí tdyf&mae&mudk cif;í aomfvnf;aumif;?  
cif;apíaomfvnf;aumif; xdkifrlvnf; xdkiftHh? tdyfrlvnf;  
tdyftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ryefMum;&ao;onfü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí  
tdyf&mae&mudk cif;íaomfvnf;aumif;? cif;apí  
aomfvnf;aumif; xdkifrlvnf; xdkiftHh? tdyfrlvnf; tdyftHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ryefMum;&ao;onfü yefMum;NyD;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
tdyf&mae&mudk cif;íaomfvnf; aumif;?  
cif;apíaomfvnf;aumif; xdkifrlvnf; xdkiftHh? tdyfrlvnf;  
tdyftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

yefMum;NyD;onfü ryefMum;&ao;[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV yefMum;NyD;onfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV yefMum;NyD;onfü yefMum;NyD;[k  
trSwf&SdthH? tmywf roifh/

868/ yefMum;í tdyf&mae&mudk  
jzefYcif;íaomfvnf;aumif;? jzefYcif;apíaomfvnf;aumif;  
xdkifrlvnf; xdkiftHh? tdyfrlvnf; tdyftHh? tmywf roifh/  
emzsm;aom oltm;vnf; tmywf roifh?  
ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom bdu©KeDrwdkY  
tm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**owârodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----



## 2-tE"um&0\*f 8-t|rodu©myk'f

869/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
b'gumydvmeD\ teD;aewynfh bdu©KeDronf  
b'gumydvmeDudk ½dkaopGm vkyfauR;\?  
b'gumydvmeDu ]]toQifrwdkY pbdu©KeDronf tuREkfyf  
udk ½kdaopGm vkyfauR;\? tuREkfyfonf pbdu©KeDrtn;  
ouFef;udk ay;tHh}}[k bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; ajymqdkV

xdktcg xdkbdu©KeDronf ]]toQifrwdkY tuREkfyfonf  
toQifrudk ½dkaopGm rvkyfauR;owwf? toQifronf  
tuREkfyftm; ouFef;udk ray;vdkowwf}}[k t,ltqvGJjcif;  
txifrSm;jcif;jzifhholwpfyg;udk apmif;ajrmif;ujh&JUv

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDronf t,ltqvGJjcif; txifrSm; jcif;jzifh olwpfyg;udk  
apmif;ajrmif;ujh&JUbdofnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcsume\? tjyphjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf t,ltqvGJjcif;  
txifrSm;jcif;jzifh olwpfyg;udk apmif;ajrmif; ujh&JU\lonf  
rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrlv

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
onf t,ltqvGJjcif; txifrSm;jcif;jzifh olwpfyg;udk  
apmif;ajrmif;ujh&JUbdofnf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDr  
jyKrdamtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKajcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

73/ 18-870/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf t,ltqvGJjcif;  
txifrSm;jcif;jzifh olwpfyg;udk apmif;ajrmif;ujh&JUjim;tHh  
(xdkbdu©KeDrtn;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukef avmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 8-t|rodu©myk'f tzGifh

871/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

t,ltqvGJjcif;jzifh[lonf wpfrsKd;wpfrnf ,lqjcif;jzifh/

txifrSm;jcif;jzifh[lonf wpfrsKd;wpfrnf xifrSwfjcif;jzifh/

olwpfyg;udk[lonf bdu©KeDrudk uJh&JUjypfwiftHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

872/ bdu©KeDrü bdu©KeDr[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
uJh&JUjypfwiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

bdu©KeDrü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí uJh&JUjypfwiftHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

bdu©KeDrü bdu©KeDr r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
uJh&JUjypfwiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

vlomraPudk uJh&JUjypfwiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

bdu©KeDr r[kwfonfü bdu©KeDr[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

bdu©KeDr r[kwfonfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\ bdu©KeDr r[kwfonfü bdu©KeDr r[kwf[k  
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

873/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**t|rodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## 2-tE"um&0\*f 9-e0rodu©myk'f

874/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf rdrdwdkYypönf;udk rjrifukefonf

jzpfí ]toQifr igwdkY\ ypönf;udk jrifygoavm}[k  
p@umVDbdu©KeDrtn; ar;ukef\ p@umVD  
bdu©KeDru ]]igonf cdk;olravm? igonf tvZÆDravm?  
rdrd\ ypönf;udk rjrifaom toQifrwdkYu ]toQifr igwdkY\  
ypönf;udk jrifygoavm}[k ightm; ar;ukef\ toQifrwdkY  
igonf tu,fí oifwdkY\ ypönf;udk ,lrdygtHh? bdu©KeDr  
r[kwfonf jzpf&ygvdk\? omoemawmfrS a&GUavsm  
&ygvdk\? i&Jü jzpf&ygvdk\? ighudk podkY r[kwfrfSef  
ajymqdkom bdu©KeDronfvnf; bdu©KeDr r[kwfonf  
jzpfygap? omoemawmfrS a&GUavsmymgap? i&Jü  
jzpfygap}}[k (usdefqJí) uJh&JU\? ½lwfcS\? tjypfjy  
ajymqdkV

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh  
toQifrp@umVDonf rdrdudk,fudkvnf; aumif;?  
olwpfyg;udkvnf;aumif;? i&Jjzifhvnf;aumif;?  
omoemawmfjzifhvnf;aumif; usdefqJbdoenf;[k  
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY p@umVDbdu©KeDronf  
rdrdudk,fudkvnf;aumif;? olwpfyg;udkvnf;aumif;? i&Jjzifh  
vnf;aumif;? omoemawmfjzifhvnf;aumif; usdefqJ\lonf  
rSefoavm[k pdppf ar;jref;awmf rlv

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfriV\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh p@umVD  
bdu©KeDronf rdrdudk,fudkvnf;aumif;?  
olwpfyg;udkvnf;aumif;? i&Jjzifhvnf;aumif;? omoem  
awmfjzifhvnf;aumif; usdefqJbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p  
(p@umVDbdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKajcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

74/ 19-875/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
rdrdudk,fudkvnf;aumif;? olwpfyg;udk vnf;aumif;?  
i&Jjzifhvnf;aumif;? omoemawmfjzifhvnf;aumif;

usdefqJjim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 9-e0rodu©myk'f tzGifh

876/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&SdtyfV

rdrdudk,fudk[lonf ukd,fhudk,fukdf/

olwpfyg;udk[lonf &[ef;jzpfoludk i&Jjzifhvnf;aumif;?  
omoemawmfjzifhvnf;aumif; usdefqJtHh? ygpdwftmywf  
oifhV

877/ bdu©KeDrü bdu©KeDr[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
i&Jjzifhvnf;aumif;? omoemawmfjzifhvnf; aumif;  
usdefqJtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

bdu©KeDrü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí i&Jjzifhvnf;aumif;?  
omoemawmfjzifhvnf;aumif; usdefqJtHh? ygpdwftmywf  
oifhV

bdu©KeDrü bdu©KeDr r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
i&Jjzifhvnf;aumif;? omoemawmfjzifh vnf;aumif;  
usdefqJtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

wd&pämefttrsKd;jzifhvnf;aumif;?  
NydwåmtrsKd;jzifhvnf;aumif;? bkef;uHrJhol  
vltjzpfjzifhvnf; aumif; usdefqJtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
vlomraPudk usdefqJtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

bdu©KeDr r[kwfolü bdu©KeDr[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV bdu©KeDr r[kwfolü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV bdu©KeDr r[kwfolü bdu©KeDr[k  
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

878/ teufudk a&S;½laom bdu©KeDr? ygVdudk  
a&S;½laom bdu©KeDr? qHk;rjCIF;udk a&S;½laom  
bdu©KeDr? ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tPvufOD;vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**e0rodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## 2-tE"um&0\*f 10-'orodu©myk'f

879/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
p@umVDbdu©KeDronf bdu©KeDrwdkYESifhtwl  
cdkuf&ef jzpfojzifh rdrdudk,fudk xkí xkí idka<u;V

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh  
p@umVDbdu©KeDronf rdrdudk,fudk xkí xkí  
idkbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyPfjy  
ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY p@umVDbdu©KeDronf rdrdudk,fudk xkí  
xkí idk\[lonf rSefoavm}][k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh p@umVD  
bdu©KeDronf rdrdudk,fudk xkí xkí idkbdoenf;?  
&[ef;wdkY p (p@umVDbdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

75/ 20-880/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf rdrdudk,fudk xkí  
xkí idka<u;jim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 10-'orodu©myk'f tzGifh

881/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

rdrdudk,fudk[lonf ukd,fhudk,fudk/

xkí xkí idktHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\ xkom xkí rikdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ idkom idkí rxktHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\

882/ aqGrsKd;\ ysufpD;jcif;? pnf;pdrf\ ysufpD;jcif;?  
a&m\*g[laom ysufpD;jcif;wdkYESifh awGUxdojzifh rxkbj  
idktHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD;  
vGefusL;aom bdu©KeDr wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**'orodu©myk'f NyD;V**

**'kwd,tE"um&0\*f NyD;V**

-----

### **3-e\*¾0\*f 1-yXrodu©myk'f**

883/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
rsm;pGmaom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf tpd&0wDjrpf&Sd  
a&qdyfwpfckwnf;ü jynfhwefqmrwdkYESifhtwl  
t0wfr0wfbj a&csKd;MuukefV

xkdtcg jynfhwefqmrwdkYu ]]toQifrwdkY  
i,f&G,foljzpfaom oifwdkYtm; tusifhjrwfudk usifhojzifh  
tb,ftusKd; &SdtHhenf;? umr\*kPfpnf;pdrfudk  
cHpm;oifhonf r[kwfygavm? tdkrif;aom tcgü  
tusifhjrwfudk usifh&ukefvwåHU? podkYusifhvQif  
oifwdkYtm; tusKd;ESpfyg;wdkYonf odrf;ydkuf&  
NyD;jzpfukefvwåHU}}[k xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
jyuf&,fjyKukefV bdu©KeDrwdkYonf jynfhwefqmrwdkY  
jyuf&,fjyKaomaMumifh rsufESmrom jzpfukefV

xdktcg xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYonf ausmif;odkY oGm;í  
tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;ukefV  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm;  
ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;ukefV

&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk  
avQmufMuukefV

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh  
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlí &[ef; wdkYudk &[ef;wdkY  
odkYjzpfvQif oHCmawmf\ aumif;ygNyD[k  
0efcHusifhoHk;&ef oHCmawmfrsm; csrf;om ap&ef/y/  
0denf; ]pOf;rsOf;Oya'} udk csD;ajr\$muf&ef[laom  
tusKd;xl;q,fyg;wdkYudk tpGJjyKí bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
odu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrlnf[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

76/ 21-884/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf t0wfr0wfbj  
a&csKd;jim;tHh? (xdk bdu©KeDrtn;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

### **1-yXrodu©myk'f tzGifh**

885/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

t0wfr0wfbj a&csKd;jim;tHh[lonf oif;ydkifudkvnf;  
r0wfç udk,f0wfudkvnf; r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkbJ a&csKd;tHh?  
vkHYvya,m\*aMumifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\/  
a&csKd;NyD;onf\ tqHk;ü ygpdwftmywf oifh\

886/ ouFef;udk cdk;olvk,ufcH&aom bdu©KeDr?  
ouFef;aysmufaom bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; tmywf roifh?  
ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/ <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roif h/

### **yXrodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

### **3-e<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>0\*f 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f**

887/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&HjzpfaoM  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; a&oEkyfudk  
cGifhjyKawmfrl/  
qAÁ<sup>\*3/4</sup>Ddbdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]a&oEkyfudk  
jrwpfGmbk&m;cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k twdkif; txGmyrmP  
r&Sdaom a&oEkyfwdkYudk aqmifukef?  
a&SUrSvnf;aumif;? aemufrSvnf;aumif; qGjiifí  
vSnfhvnfukefV

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh  
qAÁ<sup>\*3/4</sup>Ddbdu©KeDrwdkYonf twdkif;txGm yrmP  
r&Sdaom a&oEkyfwdkYudk aqmifukefbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\? tjyfpjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY qAÁ<sup>\*3/4</sup>Ddbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
twdkif;txGmyrmP r&Sdaom a&oEkyfwdkYudk  
aqmifukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh qAÁ<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dd  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf twdkif;txGmyrmP r&Sdaom  
a&oEkyfwdkYudk aqmifukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p  
(qAÁ<sup>\*3/4</sup>Ddbdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;  
aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

77/ 22-888/ ]]a&oEkyfudk jyKvdkaom bdu©KeDronf  
yrmPESifh,SOfaom a&oEkyfudk jyK&rnf?  
pqdkvwåHUonfum; xkda&oEkyfö yrmPwnf;? jrwpfGm  
bk&m;txGmawmfjzifh tvsm; av;xGm? teH  
ESpfxGmwdkYwnf;/ xdkyrmPudk vGefapaom  
bdu©KeDrtm; jzwfjcif; 0denf;uH&Sdaom ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f tzGifh

889/ a&oEkyf rnfonf 0wfvuf a&csKd;&aom t0wfwnf;/



jyKvdkaombdu©KeDr[lonf                      jyKvkyfaom  
 bdu©KeDronfvnf;aumif;?                      jyKvkyfapaom  
 bdu©KeDronfvnf;aumif; yrmPESifh,SOfaom a&oEkyfudk  
 jyKvkyf&rnf?              pqdkvwãHUonfum;              xdk&oEkyfũ  
 yrmPwnf;?                      jrwpfGmbk&m;txGmawmfjzifh  
 tvsm;av;xGm? teHESpfxGmwdkYwnf;/ xdkyrmPxufvGefĩ  
 jyKvkyfrlvnf; jyKvkyftHh jyKvkyfaprlvnf; jyKvkyfaptHh?  
 vkHYvya,m\*aMumifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &jcif;aMumifh  
 jzwfĩ ygpdwftmywfudk a'oemMum;&rnf/

890/              rdrdjyKĩ              rNyD;ao;onfudk              rdrdonfyif  
 NyD;qHk;aptHh?              ygpdwftmywf              oifh\              rdrdjyKĩ  
 rNyD;ao;onfudk              olwpfyg;wdkYudk              NyD;qHk;aptHh?  
 ygpdwftmywf oifh\?

olwpfyg;wdkY              jyKĩ              rNyD;ao;onfudk              rdrdonfyif  
 NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\? olwpfyg;wdkY jyKĩ  
 rNyD;ao;onfudk                                      olwpfyg;wdkYudkyifvQif  
 NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\? /

olwpfyg;              tusKd;iSg              jyKvkyfrlvnf;              jyKvkyftHh?  
 jyKvkyfaprlvnf; jyKvkyfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

olwpfyg;              jyKvkyfxm;onfudk              &ĩ              oHk;aqmiftHh?  
 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

891/              yrmPESifh,SOfaom              a&oEkyfudk              jyKtHh?  
 yrmPatmuf ,kwfavsmhaom a&oEkyfudk jyKtHh olwpfyg;  
 jyKvkyfxm;onfh yrmPxufvGefaom a&oEkyfudk &ojzifh  
 jzwfĩ oHk;aqmiftHh? tmywf roifh/

Adwmef ]rsufESmMuuf} ajrtcif; wif;wdrf uefYvefYum  
 bHkvQdK ]zHk} acgif;tHk;wdkYudk jyKtHh? tmywf roifh/  
 ½l;aom              bdu©KeDr?              tpvufOD;              vGefusL;aom  
 bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**'kwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

**3-e\*¾0\*f 3-wwd,odu©myk'f**

892/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwpfa,mufonf ouFef;vsmykqdk;u tzdk;  
rsm;pGm xdkufwefygvuf ouFef;udkrl qdk;0g;pGm  
csKyfvkyfxm;av\ xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf  
xdkbdu©KeDrudk-

]]toQifr oif\ pouFef;vsmykqdk;u aumif;yg\?  
odkY&mwGif ouFef;udkrlum; qdk;0g;pGm  
csKyfvkyfxm;\} }[k ajymqdk\

toQifr csKyf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dk;udk ajzygtHh? csKyfay;ygrnfavm[k  
(ar;\)/

toQifr (tdrf;) csKyfay;ygrnf[k qdk\

xdktcg xdkbdu©KeDronf ouFef;udk ajzNyD;aemuf  
xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDrtn; ay;\ xkv'eE'm bdu©KeDr  
onf ]]csKyfrnf csKyfrnf}}[k qdkvsuf csKyfvnf; rcsKyf?  
csKyfzdkY&efvnf; aMumifhMu rjyKacs/

xdktcg xdkbdu©KeDronf tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;\ tvdkenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh toQifrxkv'eE'monf  
bdu©KeDr\ ouFef;udk  
csKyf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dk;ajzcdkif;NyD;rShrcsKyfavbdoenf;?  
csKyfzdkY&efvnf; aMumifhMurjyKavbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf bdu©KeDr\  
ouFef;udk csKyf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dk;ajzcdkif;NyD;rS csKyfvnf; rcsKyf?  
csKyfzdkY&efvnf; aMumifhMurjyK[lonf rSefoavm}}[k  
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k avQmufMuukef\

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf bdu©KeDr\ ouFef;udk  
csKyf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dk;ajzcdkif;NyD;rS rcsKyfavbdoenf;?  
csKyfzdkY&efvnf; aMumifhMu rjyKavbdoenf;}}?

&[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf  
rMunfndK ao;aomolwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

78/ 23-893/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf bdu©KeDr\  
ouFef;udk csKyf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dk;ajzí vnf;aumif;?  
csKyf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dk;ajzapívnf;aumif; aemifftcgü tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ  
av;ig; &ufudk xm;í (udk,fwdkifvnf;) rcsKyfjim;tHh?  
(olwpfyg;udk) csKyfap&efvnf; aMumifhMu rjyKjim;tHh?  
(xdkbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\))/

### **3-wwd,odu©myk'ftzGifh**

894/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkYa&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

bdu©KeDr\ rnfonf tjcm;bdu©KeDr\

ouFef; rnfonf ouFef;ajcmufxnfwdkYwGif  
wpfxnfxnfaom ouFef;wnf;/

csKyf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dk;ajzí[lonf udk,fwdkif csKyf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dk;ajzí/

csKyf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dk;ajzapí[lonf olwpfyg;ukd ajzapí/

xkdbdu©KeDronf aemifftcgü tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ[lonf  
tEÅ&m,fr&SdcJhaomf/

rcsKyfjim;tHh[lonf ukd,fwdkif rcsKyfjim;tHh/

csKyfap&ef aMumifhMu rjyKjim;tHh[lonf olwpfyg;ukd  
rapcdkif;jim;tHh/

av;ig;&ufukd xm;í[lonf av;&uf ig;&ufukd MuOfxm;í/

]]ukd,fwdkifvnf; rcsKyfawmhtHh? olwpfyg;ukdvnf;  
csKyfap&ef aMumifhMu rjyKawmhtHh}}[k 0efcsumrQü  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

895/ bdu©KeDrü bdu©KeDr[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
ouFef;ukd csKyf½dk;ajzívnf;aumif;? csKyf½dk;  
ajzapívnf;aumif; xdkbdu©KeDronf aemiftcgü  
tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ av;&ufig;&ufukd xm;í ukd,fwdkifvnf;  
rcsKyfbJ olwpfyg;ukdvnf; csKyfap&ef aMumifhMu  
rjyKtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

bdu©KeDrü ,kHrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí ouFef;ukd  
csKyf½dk;ajzívnf;aumif;? csKyf½dk;ajzapívnf; aumif;  
xdkbdu©KeDronf aemiftcgü tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ  
av;&ufig;&ufukd xm;í ukd,fwdkifvnf; rcsKyfbJ  
olwpfyg;ukdvnf; csKyfap&ef aMumifhMu rjyKtHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

bdu©KeDrü bdu©KeDr[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí ouFef;ukd  
ajzívnf;aumif;? ajzapívnf;aumif; xdkbdu©KeDronf  
aemiftcgü tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ av;&ufig;&ufukd xm;í  
ukd,fwdkifvnf; rcsKyfbJ olwpfyg;ukdvnf; csKyfap&ef  
aMumifhMu rjyKtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

tjcm;aom y&du©&mukd ajzívnf;aumif;?  
ajzapívnf;aumif; xdkbdu©KeDronf  
aemiftcgühtEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ av;&ufig;&ufukd xm;í  
ukd,fwdkifvnf; rcsKyfbJ olwpfyg;ukdvnf; csKyfap&ef  
aMumifhMu rjyKtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

bdu©KeDr r[kwfol\ ouFef;ukdvnf;aumif;? tjcm;aom  
y&du©&mukdvnf;aumif;? ajzí vnf;aumif;?  
ajzapívnf;aumif; xdkbdu©KeDronf aemiftcgü  
tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ av;&uf ig;&uf ukd xm;í ukd,fwdkifvnf;  
rcsKyfbJ olwpfyg;ukdvnf; csKyfap&ef aMumifhMu  
rjyKtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

bdu©KeDr r[kwfolü bdu©KeDr[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV bdu©KeDr r[kwfolü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV bdu©KeDr r[kwfolü bdu©KeDr  
r[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

896/ tEÅ&m,f &SdtHh? &SmazGí r&tHh? jyKaepOfyif  
av;&uf ig;&ufukd vGefaptHh? tmywf roifh/ emzsm;aom

bdu©KeDrtm;vnf; tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf;  
tmywf roifh/

½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**wwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

### **3-e\*¾0\*f 4-pwkw→odu©myk'f**

897/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0wd→jynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkY\ vufü  
ouFef;ukd xm;cJhí oif;ydkifukd,f0wfjzifhomvQif Zeyk'fü  
vSnfhvnfzJoGm;ukefV

xdkouFef;wdkYonf MumjrifhpGm xm;aomaMumifh  
rSKdwufukefV xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYonf xdkouFef;  
wdkYukd aevSef;ukefV  
tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYu ]]toQifrwdkY (acR;pdkaom  
ae&mü) rdSKwufaom pouFef;wdkYonf tb,fol\  
ouFef;wdkYenf;}}[k aevSef;aom xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
ar;ukefV

xdktcg xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;ukefV  
tvkd enf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkY\ vufü  
ouFef;ukd xm;í oif;ydkifukd,f0wfjzifh Zeyk'fü  
vSnfhvnfzJoGm;ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\  
½lwfcSukef\? tjyppfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkY\ vufü ouFef;ukd xm;í oif;ydkifukd,f  
0wfjzifh Zeyk'fü vSnfhvnfzJoGm;ukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}  
[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkY\ vufü ouFef;ukd xm;í  
oif;ydkif ukd,f0wfjzihf Zeyk'fü vSnfhvnf  
zJoGm;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY  
jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkY tm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

79/ 24-898/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
ouFef;vSnfhvnf0wfjcif;ukd ig;&ufxuf vGefap jim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrtn;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

#### **4-pwkw→odu©myk'f tzGifh**

899/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukdh ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

ouFef;vSnfhvnf0wfjcif;ukd ig;&ufxuf  
vGefapjim;tHh[lonf ig;&ufajrmufaom aeYü  
ouFef;ig;xnfwdkYukd r0wfr½Hk aervSef;tHh?  
ig;&ufajrmufaeYukd vGefaptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

900/ ig;&ufxuf ydkvGefonfü ydkvGef[k  
trSwf&SdtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\ ig;&ufxuf  
ydkvGefonfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\  
ig;&ufxuf ydkvGefonfü rydkvGef[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ig;&ufxuf rydkvGefao;onfü ydkvGef[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ ig;&ufxuf  
rydkvGefonfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\  
ig;&ufxuf rydkvGefonfü rydkvGef[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
tmywf roifh/

901/ ig;&ufajrmufaomaeYü ouFef;ig;xnfwdkYukd  
0wfrlvnf; 0wftHh? ½Hkrlvnf; ½kHtHh? aevSef;rlvnf;

aevSef;tHh? tmywf roifh/ emzsm;aom  
bdu©KeDrtm;vnf; tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf;  
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpuvOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDr wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**pwkw→odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

### **3-e\*¾0\*f 5-yÖörodu©myk'f**

902/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0wd→jynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwpfa,mufonf qGrf;chvSnfhvnfNyD; aemuf  
pdkaom ouFef;ukd jzefYxm;í ausmif;wGif;odkY 0ifavV  
tjcm;bdu©KeDrwpfa,mufonf xdkouFef;ukd 0wf½Hkí  
&GmwGif;odkY qGrf;ch0ifV

xdkouFef;&Sif bdu©KeDronf xGufvmí ]]toQifrwdkY  
tuREkfyf\ ouFef;ukd jrifrdygukef oavm}}[k  
tjcm;bdu©KeDrwkdYtm; ar;V tjcm;bdu©KeDrwkdYonf  
xdkbdu©KeDrtm; ptaMumif; ukd ajymMum;ukefV

xdktcg (ouFef;&Sif) bdu©KeDronf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDronf tuREkfyf\ ouFef;ukd ryefMum;bJ  
0wf½Hkbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JU\? ½lwfcS\? tjypfjy  
ajymqdk\? xdkbdu©KeDronf bdu©KeDrwkdYtm;  
ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;avV

tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwkdYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDronf tjcm;bdu©KeDr\ ouFef;ukd ryefMum;bJ  
0wf½Hkavbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf tjcm;bdu©KeDr\  
ouFef;ukd ryefMum;bJ 0wf½Hk\lonf rSefo avm}}[k  
pdppf ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfriV/y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr

onf tjcm;bdu©KeDr\ ouFef;ukd ryefMum;bJ  
0wf½Hkavbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDr  
jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

80/ 25-903/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
ajymif;a&TU ]jyefay;}&rnfh (olwpfyg;ydkif) ouFef;ukd  
aqmifjim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}  
podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 5-yíörodu©myk'f tzGifh

904/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&SdtyfV

ajymif;a&TU ]jyefay;}&rnfh (olwpfyg;ykdif) ouFef;  
rnfonf tjcm;bdu©KeDr\ ouFef; ig;xnfwdkYwGif  
wpfxnfxnfaom ouFef;wnf;? xdkouFef;&Sifru ray;bJaomf  
vnf;aumif;? xdkouFef;&Sifruk d  
ryefMum;bJaomfvnf;aumif; 0wfrlvnf; 0wftHh? ½Hkrlvnf;  
½HktHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

905/ bdu©KeDrü bdu©KeDr[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
ajymif;a&TU ]jyefay;}&rnfh (olwpfyg;ydkif) ouFef;ukd  
aqmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

bdu©KeDrü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí  
ajymif;a&TU ]jyefay;}&rnfh (olwpfyg;ydkif) ouFef;ukd  
aqmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

bdu©KeDrü bdu©KeDr r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
ajymif;a&TU ]jyefay;}&rnfh (olwpfyg;ydkif) ouFef;ukd  
aqmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

bdu©KeDr r[kwfol\ ajymif;a&TU ]jyefay;}&rnfh  
ouFef;ukd aqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV



bdu©KeDr r[kwfolü bdu©KeDr[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

bdu©KeDr r[kwfolü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\

bdu©KeDr r[kwfolü bdu©KeDr r[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

906/ xdkbdu©KeDruaomfvnf; ay;thH?  
xdkbdu©KeDrudkaomfvnf; yefMum;í 0wfrlvnf; 0wftHh?  
½Hkrlvnf; ½HktHh? tmywf roifh? ouFef;ukd  
tvk,ufcH&aom bdu©KeDr? ouFef;aysmufaom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom bdu©KeDr  
wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**yíörodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

### **3-e\*¾0\*f 6-q|odu©myk'f**

907/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
om0wd→jynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDr\ tvkyftauR; 'g,umonf xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDruk d ]]toQifr bdu©KeDoHCmtm;  
ouFef;vSLygukeftHh}}[k avQmuf\ xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf ]]oifwdkYonf udpörs;ukef\?  
jyKzG,frsm;ukef\}}[k (qdkí) tEÅ&m,fukd jyKav\

xdkpOftcgü xdk'g,um\ tdrfudk rD;avmifav\  
xdkolwdkYonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh toQifr xkv'eE'monf  
igwdkY tvSL0w→K\ tEÅ&m,fukd jyKavbdoenf;? pnf;pdrfç  
aumif;rl ESpyfg;wdkYrS ty ]vpf[if;} jzpf&ukef\}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfc;ukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfc; tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuaom xdkvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh toQifrxkv'eE'monf  
\*dkPf; (bdu©KeDoHCm) \ ouFef; vmbfudk tEÅ&m,f  
jyKavbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf \*dkPf;\  
ouFef;vmbfudk tEÅ&m,f jyK\[\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwapGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwapGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf \*dkPf;\ ouFef;vmbfudk  
tEÅ&m,fjyKavbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDr jyKrdacomtri) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjci;f;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

81/ 26-908/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf \*dkPf;\  
ouFef;vmbfudk tEÅ&m,f jyKjim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDrtn;)  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuap ukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfri\)/

## 6-q|odu©myk'f tzGifh

909/ tMuif[\lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[\lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

\*dkPf; rnfonf bdu©KeDoHCmudk qdkvdk\

ouFef; rnfonf ouFef;ajcmufxnfwdkYwGif  
t,kwfqHk;tm;jzifh OduyÜemavmufaom wpfxfxfnfao  
ouFef;wnf;/

tEÅ&m,fjyKjim;tHh[\lonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh pouFef;udk  
ay;vSLukef&moenf;}}[k tEÅ&m,fjyKtHh? ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\

tjcm; y&du©&mudk tEÅ&m,f jyKtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV

rsm;pGmaom bdu©KeDrwdkY\vnf;aumif;?  
bdu©KeDrwpfa,muf\vnf;aumif;? vlomraP\ vnf;aumif;  
ouFef;udkjzpfap tjcm;y&du©&mudkjzpfap  
tEÅ&m,fjyKtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

910/ tusdK;tmedoifudk jyí wm;jrpftHh? tmywf roifh?  
½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**q|odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

### **3-e\*¾0\*f 7-owårodu©myk'f**

911/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
bdu©KeDoHCmtm; tcgrJhouFef; jzpfay:avV

xdktcg bdu©KeDoHCmonf xdkouFef;udk a0jcrf;vdkí  
pnf;a0;V xdkpOftcgü xkv'eE´m bdu©KeDr\  
teD;aewynfhbdu©KeDrwdkYonf t&yfwpfyg;odkY  
zJoGm;aeukefV xkv'eE´mbdu©KeDr onf ]]toQifrwkY  
tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYonf t&yfwpfyg;odkY zJoGm;qJjzpfí  
ouFef;udk ra0jcrf; oifhao;}}[k qdkí ouFef;a0jcrf;a&;udk  
xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYtm; wm;jrpfavV

tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ouFef;udk ra0jcrf;ao;[k  
ESvHk;oGif;í t&yfwpfyg;odkY zJoGm;ukefV xkv'eE  
´mbdu©KeDronf teD;aewynfhbdu©KeDrwdkY  
jyefvmonf&Sdaomf ouFef;udk a0jcrf; apV

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh  
toQifrxkv'eE´monf w&m;ESifhavsmfnD aom  
ouFef;a0jcrf;a&;udk wm;jrpfavbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\  
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdk MuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf  
w&m;ESifhavsmfnDaom ouFef;a0jcrf;a&;ukd wm;jrpf\ [lonf rSefoavm} }[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwhpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwhpGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf w&m;ESifhavsmfnDaom  
ouFef;a0jcrf;a&;ukd wm;jrpfavbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p  
(xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf; aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

82/ 27-912/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
w&m;ESifhavsmfnDaom ouFef; a0jcrf;a&;ukd  
wm;jrpfjim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDrtn;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 7- owârodu©myk'f tzGifh

913/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdâpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

w&m;ESifhavsmfnDaom ouFef;a0jcrf;a&; rnfonf  
bdu©KeDoHCmonf tnDtnGwf pnf;a0;í a0jcrf;/

wm;jrpfjim;tHh[lonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh pouFef;ukd  
a0jcrf;&oenf;}}[k wm;jrpfjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

914/ w&m;ESifhavsmfnDonfü w&m;ESifhavsmfnD\[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí wm;jrpftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\  
w&m;ESifhavsmfnDonfü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí  
wm;jrpftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ w&m;ESifhavsmfnDonfü  
w&m;ESifhravsmfnD[k trSwf½dSí wm;jrpftHh? tmywf  
roifh/

w&m;ESifhravsmfnDonfü w&m;ESifhavsmfnD[k  
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ w&m;ESifh

ravsmfnDonfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
w&m;ESifhravsmfnDonfü w&m;ESifhravsmfnD[k  
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

915/ tusKd;tmedoifukd jyí wm;jrpftHh? tmywf roifh?  
½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**owårodu©myk'fNyD;V**

-----

### **3-e<sup>3/4</sup>0\*f 8-t|rodu©myk'f**

916/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0wd→jynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDronf uapol uacsonfwdkYESifh uRrf;orm;  
rsufvSnfhorm; tdk;pnform;wdkYtm; ]]y&dowftv,fü ig\  
\*kPfukd csD;usL; ajymqdk Muygavmh}}[k (qdkí) &[ef;  
(toHk;taqmif) ouFef;ukd ay;avV

uapol uacsonfwdkYESifh uRrf;orm; rsufvSnfhorm;  
tdk;pnform;wdkYu ]]toQifr xkv'eE'monf tMum;tjrifrs;í  
tajymta[m aumif;\? w&m;a[mjcif;iSg &J&ifhí pGrf;&nf  
owåd&Sd\? toQifrxkv'eE'mtm; vSL'gef;Muukefavmh?  
toQifrxkv'eE'mtm; t½kdao jyKMuukef avmh}}[k  
xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDr\ \*kPfukd y&dowftv,fü  
csD;usL;ajymqdkukefV

tvddenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh  
toQifrxkv'eE'monf vl0wfaMumiftm; &[ef; (toHk;taqmif)  
ouFef;ukd ay;avbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf vl0wfaMumiftm;  
&[ef; (toHk;taqmif) ouFef;udk ay;\lonf rSefoavm}}[k  
pdppf ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JawmfriV/y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE'm

bdu©KeDronf vl0wfaMumiftm; &[ef; (toHk;taqmif)  
ouFef;ukd ay;avbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY þ (xkv'eE  
´mbdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcf;iSg vnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

83/ 28-917/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
vl0wfaMumiftm;vnf;aumif;? y&dAkdZf  
a,musfm;tm;vnf;aumif;? y&dAkdZfrtm;vnf;aumif; &[ef;  
(toHk;taqmif) ouFef;ukd ay;jim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDrtm;)  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfri\)/

## **8-t|rodu©myk'f tzGifh**

918/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwdåpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

vl0wfaMumif rnfonf tdrfäaeol wpfa,mufa,mufwnf;/

y&dAkdZfa,musfm; rnfonf &[ef;omraPwdkYrSwpfyg;  
y&dAkdZftjzpfodkY a&mufol wpfa,mufa,mufwnf;/

y&dAkdZfr rnfonf bdu©KeDr odu©rmef  
omraPrwdkYrSwpfyg; y&dAkdZfrtjzpfodkY a&mufol  
rdef;rwpa,mufa,mufwnf;/

&[ef; (toHk;taqmif) ouFef; rnfonf uyÜAdE  
´Kxdk;NyD;aom ouFef;ukd qdkvkd\? ay;tHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

919/ trd tZWdkYtm; ay;tHh? tcdkufwefY ay;tHh?  
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpuvOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**t|rodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

**3-e\*¾0\*f 9-e0rodu©myk'f**

920/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0wd¬jynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDr\ tvkyftauR; 'g,umonf ]]toQifr  
tuREkfyfwdkYonf tu,fí wwfEdkifygrl bdu©KeDoHCmtm;  
ouFef;vSLygukeftHh}}[k xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDrtn;  
ajymqdkV

xdkpOftcgü 0grSxNyD;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
ouFef;a0jcrf;vkdukefonfjzpfí pnf;a0;ukefV xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDronf ]]toQifrwkY iHhvifhukefOD;avmh?  
bdu©KeDoHCmtm; ouFef;ü arQmfvifhcsuf &Sdao;\}}[k  
xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYtm; ajymqdkV

bdu©KeDrwdkYu ]]toQifr oGm;ygacs?  
(arQmfvifhcsuf&Sdaom) ouFef;ukd odatmif  
jyKygacsavmh}}[k xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDrtn;  
ajymqdkukefV xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf  
xdk'g,umtxHodkY csOf;uyf NyD;vQif ]]'g,umwdkY  
bdu©KeDoHCmtm; ouFef;ukd vSLukefavmh}}[k  
xdkvlwdkYtm; qdk\? toQifrh ]]tuREkfyfwdkYonf  
bdu©KeDoHCmtm; ouFef;vSLjcif;iSg  
rwwfEkdifawmhygukef}}[k avQmufukefV

xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;\? tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh toQifrxkv'eE'monf  
ouFef;arQmfvifhcsuf raocsmbj ouFef;umvukd  
vGefapbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf  
ouFef;arQmfvifhcsuf raocsmbj ouFef;umvukd vGefap\  
[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfriV/y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf ouFef;arQmfvifhcsuf raocsmbj  
ouFef;umvukd vGefapbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE

´mbdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf; aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

84/ 29-921/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
ouFef;arQmfvifhcsuf raocsbmj ouFef; umvukd  
vGefapjim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

## 9-e0rodu©myk'f tzGifh

922/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukd ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

ouFef;arQmfvifhcsufraocsbmj rnfonf ]]tu,fí  
tuREfkyfwdkY wwFEdkifygu vSLyukeftUH?  
jyKyukeftHh}}[k Elwf>rufxm;/

ouFef;umv rnfonf uxdefrcif;vQif rkd;Owk\  
aemufqHk;v? uxdefrcif;vQif ig;v wdkYwnf;/

ouFef;umvukd vGefapjim;tHh[lonf uxdefrcif;vQif  
rkd;Owk\ aemufqHk;aeYukd vGefaptHh? ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\ uxdefrcif;vQifum; uxdefEkwfaomaeYukd  
vGefaptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

923/ raocismaom ouFef;ü raocismaom ouFef;[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí ouFef;umvukd vGefaptHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

raocismaom ouFef;ü ,HkHrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí  
ouFef;umvukd vGefaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

raocismaom ouFef;ü raocismaom ouFef;r[kwf[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí ouFef;umvukd vGefaptHh? tmywf  
roifh/

aocismaom ouFef;ü raocismaom ouFef;[k  
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ aocismaom



ouFef;ü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ aocsmom  
ouFef;ü aocsmom ouFef;[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

924/ tusKd;tmedoifukd jyí wm;jrpftHh? tmywf roifh/  
½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**e0rodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

### **3-e\*¾0\*f 10-'orodu©myk'f**

925/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w↯↯djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
Oygoumwpfa,mufonf oHCmukd &nfpl;í ausmif;ukd  
aqmufvkyfxm;apV xdkOygoumonf  
ausmif;vTwfom"cac:yGJ ]ausmif;vSLylaZmfyGJ} ü  
ESpfzufaom oHCmtm; tcgrJhouFef;ukd ay;vSLvdkV

xdkpOftcgü ESpfzufaom oHCmonf uxdefcif;xm;NyD;  
jzpfV xdktcg Oygoumonf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí  
uxdefEkwf&ef awmif;yefav\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;  
ptaMumif;ukd avQmuf MuukefV

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh  
w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfrlí &[ef; wdkYukd- ]]&[ef;wdkY  
uxdefEkwfjcf;isg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif uxdefEkwf&rnf?  
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd  
odap&rnf/

926/ ]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\  
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom  
tcg&Sdaom uHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf uxdefukd  
Ekwf&m\? pum; odapjcf;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)  
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf uxdefukd Ekwf\?  
uxdefEkwfjcf;ukd tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf; ½dS\?

xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF;  
r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqdk&mV

oHCmonf uxdefukd EkwftyfNyD? oHCmtm;  
ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY  
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd  
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap& rnf)/

927/ xkdtcg Oygoumonf bdu©KeDoHCmodkY  
csOf;uyfí uxdefEkwf&ef awmif;yefV xkv'eE  
´mbdu©KeDronf ]]igwdkYtm; ouFef;jzpfay:vwHåU}}[k  
(ESvHk;oGif;í) uxdefEkwfjCIF;ukd wm;jrpfavV

xkdtcg Oygoumonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf igwdkYtm; uxdefEkwfcGifh ray;ukef  
bdoenf;}}[k uJh&JU\? ½lwfcS\? tjypfjy ajymqdkV

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy  
ajymqdkaoM xdkOygoum\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh toQifrxkv'eE´monf  
w&m;ESifh avsmfnDaom uxdefEkwfjCIF;ukd  
wm;jrpfavbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE´mbdu©KeDronf  
w&m;ESifhavsmfnDaom uxdefEkwfjCIF;ukd wm;jrpf\lIonf  
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE´m  
bdu©KeDronf w&m;ESifhavsmfnDaom  
uxdefEkwfjCIF;ukd wm;jrpfbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE  
´mbdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf; aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

85/ 30-928/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
w&m;ESifhavsmfnDaom uxdef EkwfjCIF;ukd

wm;jrpfjim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtn;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)]

## **10-'orodu©myk'f tzGifh**

929/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdâpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&SdtyfV

w&m;ESifhavsmfnDaom uxdefEkwfjcf; rnfonf  
nDñGwfaom bdu©KeDroHCmonf pnf; a0;í EkwfV

wm;jrpfjim;tHh[lonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh puxdefukd  
Ekwf&tHhenf;}}[k wm;jrpftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

930/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí wm;jrpftHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV "r®uHü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí  
wm;jrpftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV "r®uHü t"r®uH[k  
trSwf&SdonfNzpfí wm;jrpftHh? tmywf roifh/

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV t"r®uHü  
t"r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

931/ tusKd;tmedoifukd jyí wm;jrpftHh? tmywf roifh/  
½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**'orodu©myk'f NyD;V**

**wwd,e\*¾0\*f NyD;V**

## **4-wk0¥0\*f 1-yXrodu©myk'f**

932/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0wd→jynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
bdu©KeDrESpfa,mufwdkYonf  
wpfanmifapmif; ]wpfckwif} wnf;ü tdyfukefV

ausmif;pOfvSnfhvnfaom vlwdkY  
jrifMuojzifh ]]tb,fhaMumifh

bdu©KeDrESpfa,mufwdkYonf umr\*kPfcsrf;omukd  
cHpm;aom vlrdef;rwdkYujhodkY wpfanmifapmif;wnf;ü  
tdyfukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuukef\

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcs tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuaom xdkvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrESpfa,mufwdkYonf wpfanmifapmif;wnf;ü  
tdyfMuukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrESpfa,mufwdkYonf  
wpfanmifapmif; ]wpfckwif} xnf;ü tdyfukef\[lonf  
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
ESpfa,mufwdkYonf wpfanmifapmif; ]wpfckwif}wnf;ü  
tdyfukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY þ (bdu©KeDrwdkY  
jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

86/ 31-933/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
wpfanmifapmif; ]wpfckwif} wnf;ü  
ESpfa,muftdyfukefjim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYtm;)  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukef avmh[k  
rdefYawmfrl\)/

## **1-yXrodu©myk'f tzGifh**

934/ tMuif\[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDrwdkY\[lonf ylöif;jzpfaomrdef;rwdkYukd  
qdkvkdV

wpfanmifapmif; ]wpfckwif} wnf;ü ESpfamuf  
tdyfukeyjim;tHh[lonf wpfa,muftdyfonf &Sdaomf  
tjcm;wpfa,mufvnf; tdyftHh? ygpdwftmywf oihfV

ESpfamufvHk;wdkYrlvnf; tdyfukeyftHh? ygpdwftmywf  
oihfV xNyD;í tzezfef tdyfukeyftHh? ygpdwftmywf oihfV

935/ wpfa,muftdyfonf &Sdaomf tjcm;wpfa,mufu  
xdkifaerl tmywf roihf? ESpfamuf vHk; xdkifaeukefrl  
tmywf roihf/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; vnf; tmywf roihf/

**yXrodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

#### **4-wk0¥0\*f 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f**

936/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0wd→jynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
bdu©KeDrESpfamufwdkYonf wpfcif;wpf½Hkwnf;  
tdyfukeyfV

ausmif;pOfvSnfhvnfaom vlwdkY  
jrifMuojzifh ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrESpfamufwdkYonf  
umr\*kPfpnf;pdrfcsrf;omukd cHpm;aom  
vlrdef;rwdkYujhodkY wpfcif;wnf; wpf½Hkwnf;  
tdyfMuukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuaom xdkvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrESpfamufwdkYonf wpfcif; wnf; wpf½Hkwnf;  
tdyfMuukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrESpfa,mufwdkYonf  
wpfcif;wnf; wpf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwnf; tdyfukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k  
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
ESpfa,mufwdkYonf wpfcif;wnf; wpf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwnf;  
tdyfukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY  
jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

87/ 32-937/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
wpfcif;wpf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwnf; ESpfa,muf tdyfukefjim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYtm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMu apukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f tzGifh

938/ tMuif\lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf\lonf ylöif;jzpfaom rdef;rwdkYukd  
qdkvkd\

wpfcif;wpf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwnf; ESpfa,muf tdyfukefjim;tHh\lonf  
xdkt0wfukdomvQif jzefYcif;í xdk0wfukdom  
jchK<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkukeftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

939/ wpfcif;wpf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwnf;ü wpfcif;wpf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwnf;[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí tdyfukeftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\  
wpfcif;wpf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwnf;ü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí tdyfukeftHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\ wpfcif; wpf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwnf;ü tcif;t<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH  
toD;oD;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí tdyfukeftHh? ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\

wpfcif;wnf;ü jchKxnftoD;oD;[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ tcif;toD;oD;ü wpf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwnf;[k  
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ tcif;t<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HktoD;oD;ü  
wpfcif;wpf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwnf;[k trSwf &SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

tcif;t½HktoD;oD;ü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
tcif;t½Hk toD;oD;ü tcif;t½HktoD;oD;[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
tmywf roifh/

940/ tykdif;tjcm;jyKí tdyfukeftHh? tmywf roifh/  
½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywfroifh/

**'kwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

#### **4- wk0¥0\*f 3-wwd,odu©myk'f**

941/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDronf tMum;tjrifrs;í ta[m tajymaumif;\?  
w&m;a[mjcif;iSgvnf; &J&ifhí pGrf;&nf &Sd\?  
b'gumydvmeDonfvnf; tMum; tjrifrs;í ta[mtajym  
aumif;\? w&m;a[mjcif;iSgvnf; &J&ifhí pGrf;&nf&Sd\?  
rGefjrwfol[lívnf; csD;rGrf;tyfV

vlwdkYonf ]]toQifrb'gumydvmeDonf tMum;tjrifrs;í  
ta[mtajym aumif;\? w&m;a[mjcif;iSgvnf; &J&ifhí  
pGrf;&nf&Sd\? rGefjrwfol[lívnf; csD;rGrf;tyf\}}[k b'g  
umydvmeDukd a&S;OD;pGm qnf;uyfí aemufrS xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDrukdnf;uyfukefV

xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf  
remvkdtn;BuD;ojzifh ]]aMumfjimjcif;  
\*kPfazmfjcif;rsm;aom p bdu©KeDrwdkYom  
tvkdenf;ukefowwf? a&mifh&Jukefowwf?  
qdwfNidrfukefowwf? a&maESmrl r&SdMu ukefowwf}}[k  
(qdkum) b'gumydvmeD\ a&SUrS pMuHvnf; oGm;\?  
&yfvnf; &yf\? xdkifvnf; xdkif\? tdyfvnf; tdyf\? oifvnf; oif\?  
oifapvnf; oifap\? &Gwfzwfo&ZÑm,fjcif;ukd vnf; jyKV

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh  
toQifrxkv'eE'monf toQifrb'g umydvmeDtm;

apwem&Sdonfjzpfí rcsrf;ajrUatmif jyKavbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\? tjyphjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf  
b'gumydvmeDtm; apwem&Sdonfjzpfí rcsrf;ajrUatmif  
jyK\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwapGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwapGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrlV/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf b'gumydvmeDtm; apwem&Sdonfjzpfí  
rcsrf;ajrUatmif jyKbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE  
mbdu©KeDr jyKrdacomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcf;isg vnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

88/ 33-942/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf bdu©KeDrtn;  
apwemESifhaphaqmfí rcsrf;ajrUatmif jyKjim;tHh?  
(xdkbdu©KeDrtn;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

### **3-wwd,odu©myk'f tzGifh**

943/ tMuiflonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukdh ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&SdtyfV

bdu©KeDrtn;[lonf tjcm;bdu©KeDrtn;/

apwemESifhaphaqmfílonf odvuf taotcsm odvuf  
aphaqmfí vTrf;rkd;í vGefusL; jcf;wnf;/

rcsrf;ajrUatmif jyKjim;tHh[lonf ]]podkY jyKojzifh  
pbdu©KeDrtn; rcsrf;ajrUlonf jzpfvwHåU}}[k  
(ESvHk;oGif;í) ryefMum;b] a&SUrS oGm;rlvnf; oGm;tHh?  
&yfrlvnf; &yftHh? xdkifrl vnf; xdkiftHh? tdyfrlvnf;  
tdyftHh? oifrlvnf; oiftHh? oifaprlvnf; oifaptHh? &Gwfzwf  
o&ZÑm,fjcf;ukdrlnf; jyKtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV



944/ bdu©KeDrü bdu©KeDr[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
apwem&Sdvsuf rcsrf;ajrUatmif jyKtHh? ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\

bdu©KeDrü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí apwem&Sdvsuf  
rcsrf;ajrUatmif jyKtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

bdu©KeDrü bdu©KeDr r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
apwem&Sdvsuf rcsrf;ajrUatmif jyKtHh? ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\

bdu©KeDr r[kwfolü apwem&Sdvsuf rcsrf;ajrUatmif  
jyKtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

bdu©KeDr r[kwfolü bdu©KeDr[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ bdu©KeDr r[kwfolü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ bdu©KeDr r[kwfolü bdu©KeDr  
r[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

945/ rcsrf;ajrUatmif rjyKvkdb] yefMum;vsuf a&SUrS  
oGm;rlvnf; oGm;tHh? &yfrlvnf; &yftHh? xdkifrlvnf;  
xdkiftHh? tdyfrlvnf; tdyftHh? oifrlvnf; oiftHh? oifaprlvnf;  
oifaptHh? &Gwfzwfo&ZÑm,fjcf;ukdrlnf; jyKtHh? tmywf  
roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL; aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**wwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

#### **4-wk0¥0\*f 4-pwkw→odu©myk'f**

946/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDronf qif;&Jaeaom twlae bdu©KeDrukd  
rvkyfauR; rjyKpk? vkyfauR;jyKpkapjcf;iSgvnf;  
aMumifhMurpkduf/

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
toQifrxkv'eE'monf qif;&Jaeaom twlae bdu©KeDrukd  
ukd,fwdkifvnf; rvkyfauR; rjyKpkbdoenf;?  
vkyfauR;jyKpkapjcf;iSgvnf; aMumifhMu

rpkdufbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcfsukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf qif;&Jaeaom  
twlaebdu©KeDrukd rvkyfauR;? olwpfyg; ukd  
vkyfauR;apjcif;iSgvnf; aMumifhMurpkduf[lonf  
rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref; awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf qif;&Jaeaom twlae bdu©KeDrukd  
rvkyfauR;bdoenf;? vkyfauR;apjcif;iSgvnf; aMumifhMu  
rpkdufbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDr  
jyKrdaoctrl) onf rMunfndKao; aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

89/ 34-947/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf qif;&Jaeaom  
twlaebdu©KeDrukd rvkyfauR;? ]rjyKpk} jim;tHh?  
vkyfauR; ]jyKpk}apjcif;iSgvnf; aMumifhMu  
rpdkufjim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

#### **4-pwkw→odu©myk'f tzGifh**

948/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukd ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

qif;&Jaeaom rnfonf emzsm;onfukd qkdvd\

twlae bdu©KeDr rnfonf twlae wynfhrukd qkdvd\

rvkyfauR; ]rjyKpk} jim;tHh[lonf ukd,fwkdif  
rvkyfauR; ]rjyKpk} jim;tHh/

vkyfauR;jyKpkapjcif;iSgvnf; aMumifhMu  
rpkdufjim;tHh[lonf tjcm;oludk rapckdif; jim;tHh/

]igvnf; rvkyfauR; ]rjyKpk}? olwpfyg;udkvnf;  
vkyfauR; ]jyKpk} apjcif;iSg tm;rxkwf awmhtHh}}[k  
0efcsumrQjzifh ygpdwftmywf oifh\

teD;ae wynfhrukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
vlomraPukdaomfvnf;aumif; ukd,fwkdif  
rvkyfauR; ]rjyKpk}tHh? vkyfauR; ]jyKpk} apjcif;iSgvnf;  
aMumifhMurpkdufjim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

949/ tEÅ&m,f&Sdaomfvnf;aumif;? vkyfauR; ]jyKpk}  
oludk &SmazGr&aomfvnf;aumif; tmywf roifh?  
emzsm;aom bdu©KeDrtm;vnf;aumif;?  
ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif; tmywf roifh/

½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**pwkw→odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

#### **4-wk0¥0\*f 5-yOörodu©myk'f**

950/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
b'gumydvmeDonf omauwNrdKUü 0guyfae\  
xkdb'gumydvmeDonf wpfpHkwpfckaom jyKzG,fudpöu  
ta&wBuD; vIHUaqmftyfonfjzpfí ]]toQifrxkv'eE'monf  
tuREkfyftm; tu,fí ausmif;ay;ygtHh? tuREkfyfonf  
om0w→djynfodkY vmcsifyg\}}[k xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDrxHodkY wrefukd apvTwfvkduf\

xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf ]]vmomvmvSnfh?  
ay;ygtHh}}[k ajymqkd\ xkdtcg b'gumydvmeDonf  
omauwNrdKUrS om0w→djynfodkY vmav\ xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDronf b'gumydvmeDtm; ausmif;ukd ay;V

xkdpOftcgü xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf tMum;tjrifrsm;í  
ta[mtajym aumif;\? w&m; a[mjcif;iSgvnf; &J&ifhí  
pGrf;&nf &Sd\ b'gumydvmeDonfvnf; tMum;tjrifrsm;í

ta[m tajymaumif;\? w&m;a[mjcif;iSgvnf; &J&ifhí  
pGrf;&nf&Sd\? rGefjrwfol[lívnf; csD;rGrf;tyf\

vlwdkYonf ]]toQifr b'´gumydvmeDonf tMum;tjrifrs;í  
ta[mtajym aumif;\? w&m;a[mjcif;iSgvnf; &J&ifhí  
pGrf;&nf&Sd\? rGefjrwfol[lívnf; csD;rGrf;tyf\}}[k b'´g  
umydvmeDukd a&S;OD;pGm qnf;uyfí aemufrS xkv'eE  
´mbdu©KeDrukd qnf;uyfukef\

xkv'eE´mbdu©KeDronf  
remvkdtm;BuD;ojzifh ]]aMumfjimjcif;  
\*kPfazmfjcif;rsm;aom pbdu©KeDr wdkYom  
tvdkenf;ukefowwf a&mifh&Jukefowwf  
qdwfNidrfukefowwf a&maESmrlr&SdMuukefo wwf}}[k  
qkdum trsufxGufojzifh ESvHk;romí b'´gumydvmeDukd  
ausmif;rS qGJxkwfav\

tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
toQifrxkv'eE´monf toQifr b'´g umydvmeDtm;  
ausmif;ukd ay;NyD;rS trsufxGufojzifh ESvHk;romí  
qGJxkwfbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE´mbdu©KeDronf  
b'´gumydvmeDtm; ausmif;ukday;NyD;rS trsufxGufojzifh  
ESvHk;romí ausmif;rSqGJxkwf\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE´m  
bdu©KeDronf b'´gumydvmeDtm; ausmif;ukd ay;NyD;rS  
trsufxGufojzifh ESvHk;romí qGJxkwfbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY  
p (xkv'eE´mbdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

90/ 35-951/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf (tjcm;) bdu©KeDrtm; ausmif;udk ay;NyD;rS trsufxGufojzifh ESvHk;romí qGJxkwfrlvnf; qGJxkwfjim;tHh? qGJxkwfaprlvnf; qGJxkwf apjim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

## 5-yíörodu©myk'f tzGifh

952/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/ bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh &[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukd ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí tvkd&SdtyfV

bdu©KeDrtm;[lonf tjcm;bdu©KeDrtm;/ ausmif; rnfonf wHcg;&GuftzGJU&Sdaom ausmif;udk qkdvdKv

ay;NyD;rS[lonf ukd,fwkdif ay;NyD;aemuf/ trsufxGufojzifh ESvHk;romí[lonf rarGUavsmfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí xdckdufaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí ajimifhuJhodkY jzpfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí/

qGJxkwfjim;tHh[lonf wkdufcef;xJü qGJukdifí ausmif;OD;odkY qGJxkwftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ausmif;OD;ü qGJukdifí tyodkY qGJxkwftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ya,m\*wpfcsufwnf;jzifh rsm;pGmaom wHcg;wdkYudkvnf; vGefaptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

qGJxkwfapjim;tHh[lonf olwpfyg;ukd apckdif;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

wpfBudrfomckdif;apvsuf rsm;pGmaom wHcg;wdkYudkvnf; vGefaptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

953/ bdu©KeDrü bdu©KeDr[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí ausmif;udk ay;NyD;rS trsufxGufojzifh ESvHk;romí qGJxkwfrlvnf; qGJxkwftHh? qGJxkwfaprlvnf; qGJxkwfaptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

bdu©KeDrü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí ausmif;udk  
ay;NyD;rS trsufxGufojzifh ESvHk;romí qGJxkwfrl vnf;  
qGJxkwftHh? qGJxkwfaprlvnf; qGJxkwfaptHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

bdu©KeDrü bdu©KeDr r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
ausmif;udk ay;NyD;rS trsufxGufojzifh ESvHk;romí  
qGJxkwfrlvnf; qGJxkwftHh? qGJxkwfaprlvnf;  
qGJxkwfaptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

xkdbdu©KeDr\ y&du©&mukd qGJxkwfrlvnf;  
qGJxkwftHh? qGJxkwfaprlvnf; qGJxkwfaptHh? 'kuú#f  
tmywf oifh\

wHcg;&GuftzGJUr&Sdaom ausmif;rS qGJxkwfrlvnf;  
qGJxkwftHh? qGJxkwfaprlvnf; qGJxkwfaptHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

xkdbdu©KeDr\ y&du©&mukd qGJxkwfrlvnf;  
qGJxkwftHh? qGJxkwfaprlvnf; qGJxkwfaptHh? 'kuú#f  
tmywf oifh\

bdu©KeDr r[kwfoludk wHcg;&GuftzGJU&Sdaom  
ausmif;rSvnf;aumif;? wHcg;&GuftzGJUr&Sdaom  
ausmif;rSvnf;aumif; qGJxkwfrlvnf; qGJxkwftHh?  
qGJxkwfaprlvnf; qGJxkwfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

xkdol\ y&du©&mukd qGJxkwfrlvnf; qGJxkwftHh?  
qGJxkwfaprlvnf; qGJxkwfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

bdu©KeDr r[kwfolü bdu©KeDr[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ bdu©KeDr r[kwfolü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ bdu©KeDr r[kwfolü bdu©KeDr  
r[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

954/ tvZÆDbdu©KeDrudk qGJxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;?  
qGJxkwfapaomfvnf;aumif;? xkdbdu©KeDr \  
y&du©&mukd qGJxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;?  
qGJxkwfapaomfvnf;aumif;? ½l;aom bdu©KeDrudk  
qGJxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;? xkdbdu©KeDr\ y&du©&mukd  
qGJxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;? qGJxkwfapaomf vnf;aumif;  
ckduf&efjyKwwfaom bdu©KeDrudk/ jiif;chKwwfaom

bdu©KeDrudk/ qefYusifbufpum; udk qkdwwfaom  
 bdu©KeDrudk/ pum;rsm;atmif jyKwwfaom  
 bdu©KeDrudk/ oHCmü t"du½kPf; jyKwwfaom  
 bdu©KeDrudk qGJxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;?  
 qGJxkwfapaomfvnf;aumif;? xkdbdu©KeDr\  
 y&du©&mukd qGJxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;?  
 qGJxkwfapaomfvnf;aumif;? aumif;rGefpGm rusifhaom  
 teD;aewynfhrudkjzpfap twlaewynfhrudkjzpfap  
 qGJxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;? qGJxkwfapaomf vnf;aumif;?  
 xkdbdu©KeDr\ y&du©&mukd qGJxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;?  
 qGJxkwfapaomfvnf;aumif; tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
 bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
 bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**ylörodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

#### **4-wk0¥0\*f 6-q|odu©myk'f**

955/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
 om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
 aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
 p@umVDbdu©KeDronf ol<u,fESifhvnf;aumif;? ol<u,f\  
 om;ESifhvnf;aumif; a&maESmí aeV

tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
 toQifrp@umVDonf ol<u,fESifhvnf; aumif;? ol<u,f\  
 om;ESifhvnf;aumif; a&maESmí aebdoenf;}}[k  
 uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyPfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY p@umVDbdu©KeDronf  
 ol<u,fESifhvnf;aumif;? ol<u,f\om;ESifhvnf;aumif;  
 a&maESmí ae\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
 uJh&JUawmfriV\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh p@umVD  
 bdu©KeDronf ol<u,fESifhvnf;aumif;? ol<u,f\  
 om;ESifhvnf;aumif; a&maESmí aebdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY b

(p@umVDbdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm; MunfndK  
apjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

91/ 36-956/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
ol<u,fESifhvnf;aumif;? ol<u,f\ om;ESifhvnf;aumif;  
a&maESmí aejim;tHh? xkdbdu©KeDrtm; (tjcm;)  
bdu©KeDrwdkYu ]toQifr ol<u,fESifhvnf;aumif;? ol<u,f\  
om;ESifhvnf; aumif; a&maESmí raeygvifh? toQifr  
vGwfvGwfuif;uif; aeygavmh? nDr\ vGwfvGwfuif;uif;  
aejcif;udkomvQif oHCmu csD;rGrf;\}[k ajymqkd qHk;r  
&mV podkYvQif xkdbdu©KeDronf  
tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYu qHk;rtyfygvsuf xkda&S;enf;  
twlyif jyKrljim;tHh? xkdbdu©KeDrudkf  
tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYonf xkd t,ludk pGefYapjcif;iSg  
oHk;Budrfwkdifatmif aumif;pGm qHk;r&rnf? oHk;Budrf  
wkdifatmif qHk;rtyfonf &Sdaomf xkdt,ludk tu,fí  
pGefYjim;tHh? podkY pGefYjcif;onf aumif;\? tu,fí  
rpGefYjim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmf rl\)/

## 6-q|odu©myk'f tzGifh

957/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukd ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&SdtyfV

a&maESmí rnfonf ravsmfaom ukd,fttrl&m  
Elwfttrl&mjzifh a&maESmvsuf/

ol<u,f rnfonf tdrfukd pkd;tkyí aeol  
wpfa,mufa,mufwnf;/

ol<u,f\om; rnfonf om;jzpfol nD tpfudkjzpfol  
wpfa,mufa,mufwnf;/

xkdbdu©KeDrukd[lonf tMuifa&maESmaom  
bdu©KeDrudk/



bdu©KeDrwdkYonf[lonf  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf/

tjcm;aom

jrifukef Mum;ukefaom bdu©KeDrwdkYu ]]toQifr  
ol<u,fESifhvnf;aumif;? ol<u,f\om;ESifh vnf;aumif;  
a&maESmí raeygvifh? toQifr vGwfvGwfuif;uif;  
aeygavmh? nDr\ vGwfvGwf uif;uif;aejcf;udkomvQif  
oHCmu csD;rGrf;\}}[k ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/ tu,fí t,lukd  
pGefYtHh? podkY pGefYjcf;onf aumif;\? tu,fí t,lukd  
rpGefYtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ Mum;í  
rajymqkdukeftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

xkdbdu©KeDrukd oHCmhtv,fodkYvnf; qJGac:í ]]toQifr  
ol<u,fESifhvnf;aumif; ol<u,f\ om;ESifhvnf;aumif;  
a&maESmí raeygvifh? toQifr vGwfvGwfuif;uif;  
aeygavmh? nDr\ vGwfvGwf uif;uif; aejcf;udkomvQif  
oHCmu csD;rGrf;\}}[k ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/ tu,fí t,lukd  
pGefYtHh? podkY pGefYjcf;onf aumif;\? tu,fí rpGefYtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

xkdbdu©KeDrudk aumif;pGm Úwfur®0gpmjzifh  
qHk;r&rnf? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif aumif;pGm  
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh qHk;r&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí  
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom bdu©KeDronf oHCmudk odap&rnf/

958/ ]]toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom bdu©KeDronf  
ol<u,fESifhvnf;aumif;? ol<u,f\om;ESifhvnf;aumif;  
a&maESmí ae\? xkdbdu©KeDronf xkdt,lukd rpGefY?  
oHCmtm;avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom uHonf tu,fí  
jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf prnfaom bdu©KeDrukd xkdt,lukd  
pGefYapjcf;iSg aumif;pGm Úwfur®0gpmjzifh  
qkdqHk;r&m\? pum; odapjcf;wnf;/

toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom bdu©KeDr

onfhol<u,fESifhvnf;aumif;? ol<u,f\om;ESifhvnf;aumif;  
a&maESmí ae\? xkdbdu©KeDr onf xkdt,lukd rpGefY?  
oHCmonf prnfaom bdu©KeDrudk xkdt,lukd  
pGefYapjcif;iSg qHk;r\? prnfaom bdu©KeDrmtm;  
xkdt,lukd pGefYapjcif;iSg qHk;ronfudkd tMuiftoQifrtm;  
ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xdkESpfoufaom toQifronf qdwfqdwf  
ae&m\? tMuiftoQifrtm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd?  
xkdrESpfoufaom toQifronf ajymqkd&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk ajymqkdygVy/  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk ajymqkdygVy/

oHCmonf prnfaom bdu©KeDrudk xkdt,lukd  
pGefYapjcif;iSg aumif;pGm qkdqHk;rtyfNyD? oHCmtm;  
ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY  
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk  
odrSwf&ygonf[k (odap&rnf)/

Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? ur®0gpm  
ESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? ur®0gpm\  
tqHk;ü ygpdwftmywf oifhV

959/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí t,lukd  
rpGefYtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV  
"r®uHü ,kHrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí t,lukd rpGefYtHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV "r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
rpGefYtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV t"r®uHü  
t"r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

960/ Úwfur®0gpmjzifh rqHk;r&ao;aom bdu©KeDr?  
t,lukd pGefYaom bdu©KeDr? ½l;aom bdu©KeDr?  
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf  
roifh/

**q|odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

**4-wk0¥0\*f 7-owârodu©myk'f**

961/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf aMumuf&GHUzG,f &Sdonf[k orkwf  
tyfaom ab;bsrf;ESifhwuG jzpfaom (rdrd) EkdifiHtwGif;ü  
tazmfukefonf rygbj a'opm&D vSnfhvnfoGm;vmMuojzifh  
(olwdkYudk) aoaomufMuL;wdkYonf zsufqD;ukef\

tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf aMumuf&GHUzG,f&Sdonf[k  
orkwftyfaom ab;bsrf;ESifhwuG jzpfaom (rdrd)  
EkdifiHtwGif;ü tazmfukefonf rygbj a'opm&D vSnfhvnf  
oGm;vmbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyfpjy  
ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf aMumuf&GHUzG,f  
&Sdonf[k orkwftyfaom ab;bsrf;ESifhwuG jzpfaom (rdrd)  
EkdifiHtwGif;ü tazmfukefonf rygbj a'opm&D  
vSnfhvnfoGm;vmukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf aMumuf&GHUzG,f&Sdonf[k orkwftyfaom  
ab;bsrf;ESifhwuG jzpfaom (rdrd) EkdifiHtwGif;ü  
tazmfukefonf rygbj a'opm&D  
vSnfhvnfoGm;vmukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY b  
(bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

92/ 37-962/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
aMumuf&GHUzG,f&Sdonf[k orkwftyf aom ab;bsrf;ESifh  
wuGjzpfaom (rdrd) EkdifiHtwGif;ü tazmfukefonfrygbj  
a'opm&DvSnfhvnf oGm;vmjim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtn;)  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfri\)/

## 7-owårodu©myk'f tzGifh

963/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukd ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

(rdrd) EkdifiHtwGif;ü[lonf rdrdae&if; rif;\ EkdifiHü/

aMumuf&GHUzG,f&Sdonf[k orkwftyfaom rnfonf  
xkdvrf;c&D;ü ckd;olwdkY\ 0if&mt&yf pm;&mt&yf  
wnf&mt&yf xkdif&mt&yf tdyf&mt&yfwdkYonf  
xif&Sm;ukef\

ab;bsrf;ESifhwuGjzpfaom rnfonf xkdvrf;c&D;ü  
cdk;olwdkYu vlwdkYudk owfjcf; vk,ufjcf;  
ykwfcwfjcf;wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\

tazmfukefonfrygbJ rnfonf tazmfukefonfESifh uif;í/

a'opm&DvSnfhvnfjim;tHh[lonf  
MuufwpfyHsus&mjzpfaom &Gmü &GmMum;wkdif;  
&GmMum;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifh\ &Gmr&Sdaom  
awmc&D;ü ,lZemcGJwkdif; ,lZemcGJwkdif; ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\

964/ tazmfukefonfESifhwuG oGm;tHh?  
ab;&efr&Sdaom t&yf aMumuf&GHUzG,fr&Sdaom t&yf  
oGm;tHh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifh oGm;tHh? tmywf roifh?  
½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**owårodu©myk'f NyD;/\**

-----

## 4-wk0¥0\*f 8-t|rodu©myk'f

965/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf aMumuf&GHUzG,f&Sdonf[k orkwf  
tyfaom ab;bsrf;ESifhwuGjzpfaom wkdif;wpfyg;ü

tazmfukefonf rygbJ a'opm&D vSnfhvnf oGm;vmMuojzifh  
(olwdkYudk) aoaomufMuL;wdkYonf zsufqD;ukef\

tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf aMumuf&GHUzG,f &Sdonf[k  
orkwftyfaom ab;bsrf;ESifhwuG jzpfaom wkdif;wpfyg;ü  
tazmfukefonf rygbJ a'opm&D vSnfhvnfoGm;vm  
ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf aMumuf&GHUzG,f  
&Sdonf[k orkwftyfaom ab;bsrf;ESifhwuG jzpfaom  
wkdif;wpfyg;ü tazmfukefonfrygbJ a'opm&D  
vSnfhvnfoGm;vmukef\[lonf rSefo avm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf aMumuf&GHUzG,f&Sdonf[k orkwftyfaom  
ab;bsrf;ESifhwuGjzpfaom wkdif;wpfyg;ü tazmf ukefonf  
rygbJ a'opm&D vSnfhvnfoGm;vmukefbdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtri) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

93/ 38-966/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
aMumuf&GHUzG,f&Sdonf[k orkwftyf aom  
ab;bsrf;ESifhhwuGjzpfaom wkdif;wpfyg;ü tazmfukefonf  
rygbJ a'opm&D vSnfhvnfoGm; vmjim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

## **8-t|rodu©myk'f tzGifh**

967/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

wkdif;wpfyg;ü[lonf rdrdae&if; rif;\ EkdifiHrS  
wpfyg;aom rif;\ EkdifiHü/

aMumuf&GHUzG,f &Sdonf[k orkwftyfaom rnfonf  
xkdvrf;c&D;ü ckd;olwdkY\ 0if&mt&yf pm;&mt&yf  
wnf&mt&yf xkdif&mt&yf tdyf&mt&yfwdkYonf  
xif&Sm;ukef\

ab;bsrf;ESifhwuGjzpfaom rnfonf xkdvrf;c&D;ü  
cdk;olwdkYu vlwdkYudk owfjcif; vk,ufjcif;  
ykwfcwfjcif;wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\

tazmfukefonfrygbj rnfonf tazmfukefonfESifh uif;í/

a'opm&DvSnfhvnf oGm;vmjim;tHh[lonf MuufwpfyHs  
us&mjzpfaom &Gmü &GmMum;wkdif; &GmMum;wkdif;  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&Gmr&Sdaom  
awmc&D;ü ,lZemcGJwkdif; ,lZemcGJwkdif; ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\

968/ tazmfukefonfESifhwuG oGm;tHh?  
ab;&efr&Sdaom t&yf aMumuf&GHUzG,fr&Sdaom t&yf  
oGm;tHh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifh oGm;tHh? tmywf roifh/  
½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**t|rodu©myk'f NyD;\**

-----

## **4-wk0¥0\*f 9-e0rodu©myk'f**

969/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
&mZN\*dK[fjynf &SOheufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&m jzpfaom  
a0VK0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf rkd;wGif;ü a'opm&D  
vSnfhvnfoGm;vmukef\

vlwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
rkd;wGif;ü a'opm&D vSnfhvnfoGm;vm ukefbdoenf;?  
pdrf;pkdaom jrufwdkYudk eif;e,fum wpfckaom £a`E  
'toufudk n§Of;qjí rsm;pGmaom i,faom  
ykd;rTm;owå0gwdkYudk zsufqD;ukefvsuf  
oGm;vmukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
rkd;wGif;ü a'opm&D vSnfhvnfoGm;vmukefbdoenf;}}[k  
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf rkd;wGif;ü a'opm&D  
vSnfhvnfoGm;vmukef\lonf rSefo avm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf rkd;wGif;ü a'opm&D  
vSnfhvnfoGm;vmukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p  
(bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaom tri) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjci;f;Sgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

94/ 39-970/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf rkd;wGif;ü  
a'opm&D vSnfhvnfoGm;vm jim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtm;)  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfri\)/

## 9-e0rodu©myk'f tzGifh

971/ tMuiflonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukd ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

rkd;wGif;ü[lonf yk&dr0g odkYr[kwf ypädr0gjzpfaom  
oHk;vywfvHk; raerlí/

a'opm&DvSnfhvnfoGm;vmjim;tHh[lonf MuufwpfyHs  
us&mjzpfaom &Gmü &GmMum;wkdif; &GmMum;wkdif;  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\ &Gmr&Sdaom  
awmc&D;ü ,lZemcGJwkdif; ,lZemcGJwkdif; ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\

972/ ckepf&uftwGif;ü jyKzG,fudpöaMumifh oGm;tHh?  
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom olonf ESdyfpuf ojzifh oGm;tHh?  
ab;&efwdkYaMumifh oGm;tHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL; aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**e0rodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

#### **4-wk0¥0\*f 10-'orodu©myk'f**

973/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
&mZN\*dK[fjynf &SOheufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&m jzpfaom  
a0VK0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf xkd&mZN\*dK[fjynf  
rkd;vywfvHk;aeí xdk&mZN\*dK[fjynfüyifvQif aqmif;a&m  
aEGyg tcgcyfodrf; aeukef\

vlwdkYonf ]]bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; t&yfrsufESmwdkYonf  
usOf;ajrmif;avukefoavm? arSmifus aeukefoavm?  
pbdu©KeDrwdkYtm; t&yfrsufESmwdkYonf rxifvmukef}}  
[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

bdu©KeDrwdkYonfujh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ xkdtcg xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;ukef\  
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;  
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

xkdtcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh  
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlí ]]&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif



oHCmawmf\ aumif;ygNyD[k 0efcHusifhoHk;&ef/y/  
olawmfauumif;w&m; ]omoemoHk;&yf} wnfjrJ&ef  
0denf; ]pnf;rsOf;Oya'} udk csD;ajr\$muF&ef[laom  
tusKd;xl;q,fyg; wdkYudk tpGJjyKí bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
odu©myk'fudk ynwFawmfrlrnf}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

95/ 40-974/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
0guRwfNyD;onf&Sdaomf c&D;a'opm&D roGm;jim;tHh?  
t,kwftm;jzifh ig;,lZem ajcmuf,lZemrQvnf; roGm;jim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrtn; ) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## **10-'orodu©myk'f tzGifh**

975/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukd ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&SdtyfV

0guRwfNyD;aombdu©KeDr rnfonf yk&dr0g  
odkYr[kwf ypädr0goHk;vywfvHk;aeNyD;aom  
bdu©KeDrwnf;? ]]t,kwftm;jzifh ig;,lZem  
ajcmuf,lZemwdkYwkdif½HkrQvnf; c&D;roGm;tHh}}[k  
0efcs umrQü ygpdwftmywf oifhV

976/ tEÅ&m,f&Sdaomf tazmfbdü©KeDrudk  
&SmazGr&aomf tmywf roifh? zsm;emaom  
bdu©KeDrtn;vnf; tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf;  
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**'orodu©myk'f NyD;V**

**pwkw→wk0¥0\*f NyD;V**

-----

**5-pdwåm\*g&0\*f 1-yXrodu©myk'f**

977/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;\ O,smOfwGif;&Sd jywkduf awmfü  
OmPfpGrf;jy yef;csDum;udk jyKvkyfpD&ifxm;ojzifh  
rsm;pGmaom vlwdkYonf jywkdufukd Munfh ½l&ef  
oGm;ukef\

qAA\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonfvnf; jywkdufawmfukd  
Munfh½l&ef oGm;ukef\ vlwdkYonf ]]tb,fh aMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf umr\*kPfcserf;omudk cHpm;aom  
vlrdef;rwkYujhody jywkdufawmfukd Munfh ½l&ef  
oGm;ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcseukef\? tjyfpjy  
ajymqkdMuukef\

bdu©KeDrwdkYonfuJh&JU ½lwfcse tjyfpjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
qAA\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf jywkdufukd Munfh½l&ef  
oGm;ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcseukef\? tjyfpjy  
ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY qAA\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf jywkdufukd  
Munfh½l&ef oGm;ukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh qAA\*¾D  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf jywkdufukd Munfh½l&ef  
oGm;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY b  
(qAA\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdamtrl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

96/ 41-978/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
rif;uGef;ukdaomfvnf;aumif;? jywkduf

ukdaomfvnf;aumif;? t&Hukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
O,smOfukdaomfvnf;aumif;? a&uefukdaomfvnf;aumif;  
Munfh½lɔcif;iSg oGm;jim;tHh? (xkd bdu©KeDr̄tm;)   
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 1-yXrodu©myk'f tzGifh

979/ tMuif[lɔnf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lɔnf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&SdtyfV

rif;uGef; rnfɔnf wpfpHkwpfckaom t&yfü rif;\   
&TifNrL;aysmfyg; upm;arGUavsmf&ef tvdkYiSg  
jyKvkyfpD&ifxm;aom pHtdrfawmfwnf;/

jywkduf rnfɔnf wpfpHkwpfckaom t&yfü  
vltaygif;wdkY\ &TifjrL;aysmfyg;  
upm;arGUavsmf&efhtvdkYiSg jyKvkyfpD&ifxm;aom  
tdrfwnf;/

t&H rnfɔnf wpfpHkwpfckaom t&yfü vltaygif;wdkY\   
&TifjrL;aysmfyg; upm;arGUavsmf&ef tvUkdiSg  
jyKvkyfpD&ifxm;aom t&Hwnf;/

O,smOf rnfɔnf wpfpHkwpfckaom t&yfü vltaygif;wdkY\   
&TifjrL;aysmfyg; upm; arGUavsmf&ef tvdkYiSg  
jyKvkyfpD&ifxm;aom O,smOfwnf;/

a&uef rnfɔnf wpfpHkwpfckaom t&yfü vltaygif;wdkY\   
&TifjrL;aysmfyg; upm;arGUavsmf&ef tvdkYiSg  
jyKvkyfpD&ifxm;aom a&uefwnf;/

980/ Munfh½lɔcif;iSg oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV   
jrif&mrS &yfí MunfhtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV  
jrifavmufaom t&yfudk pGefYí tzezfef MunfhtHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

wpfckckMunfh½lɔcif;iSg oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV   
jrif&mrS &yfí MunfhtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

jrifavmufaom t&yfudk pGefYí tzezfefMunfhtHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

981/ t&HtwGif;ü &yfí MunfhtHh? oGm;pOfvmpOf  
MunfhtHh? taMumif;udpö &Sdí oGm;aomtcg MunfhtHh?  
tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/  
½l;aom bdú©KeDr? tp vufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdú©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**yXrodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **5-pdwåm\*g&0\*f 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f**

982/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
bdú©KeDrwdkYonf jrifhvGef;aomae&m<sup>1</sup>ukdvnf; aumif;?  
yv'if<sup>2</sup>ukdvnf;aumif; oHk;aqmifukefV

vlwdkYonf ausmif;pOfvSnfhvnfonf &Sdaomf awGUjrifí  
]]tb,fhaMumifh bdú©KeDrwdkYonf umr\*kPfcscr;omudk  
cHpm;aom vlrdef;rwkYujhodkY jrifhvGef;aom  
ae&mukdvnf;aumif;? yv'ifukd vnf;aumif;  
oHk;aqmifukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV

bdú©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU½lwfcS  
tjypfjyajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom  
bdú©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdú©KeDrwdkYonf  
jrifhvGef;aom ae&mukdvnf;aumif;? yv'ifukdvnf;aumif;  
oHk;aqmifukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdú©KeDrwdkYonf jrifhvGef;aom  
ae&mukdvnf;aumif;? yv'ifukdvnf;aumif; oHk;aqmifukef\  
[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf jrifhvGef;aom ae&mukdvnf;aumif;?  
yv'ifukdvnf;aumif; oHk;aqmifukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p  
(bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKap jcif;iSg vnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

97/ 42-983/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf jrifhvGef;aom  
ae&mukdvnf;aumif;? yv'ifukdvnf;aumif;  
oHk;aqmifjim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuap ukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## **2-'kwd,odu©myk'f tzGifh**

984/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukd ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

jrifhvGef;aomae&m rnfonf twkdif;t&SnfyrmPxuf  
ykdvGefaom anmifapmif;ukd qkdvdkonf/

yv'if rnfonf om;&J<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfwdkYjzifh jyKvkyfxm;onfh  
ra&GUaumif;aom ae&mwnf;/

oHkaqmifjim;tHh[lonf xkdjrifhvGef;aom ae&myv'ifü  
xkdifaomfvnf;aumif;? tdyfaomf vnf;aumif; ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\

985/ jrifhvGef;aom ae&m\ tajcwdkYukd jzwfí  
oHk;aqmiftHh? yv'if\ om;&J<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfwdkYukd zsufqD;í  
oHk;aqmiftHh? tmywf roifh/ <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l;aom bdu©KeDr?  
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom bdu©KeDr wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf  
roifh/

**'kwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

1/ jrwpfGmbk&m;vuf&SpfopfyrmpXufvGefaom  
anmif;apmif;tif;ysOf/  
2/ ajcaxmufwdkYü om;&J½kyfwyfxm;aom ae&m/

Ä

## 5-pdwãm\*g&0\*f 3-wwd,odu©myk'f

986/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
qAA\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf Akdif; ]csnf} iifhukef/  
vlwdkY onf ausmif;pOfvSnfhvnfukefonf &Sdaomf  
jrifi ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf umr\*kPf  
pnf;pdrfudk cHpm;aom vlrdef;rwkdYujhody  
Akdif; ]csnf} iifhukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef?  
½lwfcsume? tjyphjy ajymqkdMuukef/

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfc tpyphjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh  
qAA\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf Akdif; ]csnf} iifh  
ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef? ½lwfcsume? tjyphjy  
ajymqkdMuukef/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY qAA\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
Akdif; ]csnf} iifhukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri/

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfri/y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh qAA\*¾D  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf Akdif; ]csnf} iifhukefbdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (qAA\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdamtri) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

98/ 43-987/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf  
 Akdif; ]csnf}iifhjim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtn;)  
 ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
 rdefYawmfrl\)/

### 3-wwd,odu©myk'f tzGifh

988/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/  
 bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
 &[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
 tvkd&Sdtyf\

Akdif; ]csnf} rnfonf emewfcsnf? 0gcsnf? ydk;csnf?  
 om;arG;csnf? ykdufqHavQmfcsnf? befcsnf[lí  
 csnfajcmufrsKd; &Sd\

iifhjim;tHh[lonf ukd,fwkdif iifhtHh? 0if½kd;wGif  
 csnfQif&pfwkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

989/ iifhNyD;aom csnfukd iifhjyefthH? tmywf roifh/  
 ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
 bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

### wwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V

-----

### 5-pdwåm\*g&0\*f 4-pwkw→odu©myk'f

990/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
 om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
 aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
 bdu©KeDrwdkYonf vlrludpöudk jyKvkyfukef\ tvkd  
 enf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
 bdu©KeDrwdkYonf vlrludpöudk jyKvkyfukefbdo enf;}}  
 [k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjyfpjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf vlrludpöudk  
 jyKvkyfukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf vlrludpöudk jyKvkyfukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p  
(bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtri) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjci;f;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

99/ 44-991/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf vlrludpöudk  
jyKvkyfjim;tHh? (xkd bdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

#### **4-pwkw→odu©myk'f tzGifh**

992/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukd ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

vlrludpö rnfonf vlwdkY\ ,m\*kukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
xrif;ukdaomfvnf;aumif;? cjzG,fudk aomfvnf;aumif;  
csufjyKwftHh? ykqkd;ukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
OD;&pf ]acgif;aygif;} ukdaomfvnf;aumif;  
avQmfzGyftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

993/ oHCmtwGuf  
vlwdkYpD&iftyfaom ,m\*ktazsmfüvnf;aumif;? oHCm\  
qGrf;üaomf vnf;aumif;? apwDtm; ylaZmf&müvnf;aumif;  
tmywf roifh? rdrdtrludpöukd jyKvkyfay;ol\ ,m\*k xrif;  
cjzG,fudk csufjyKwftHh? ykqkd;  
OD;&pf ]acgif;aygif;}ukdvnf; zGyfavQmfay;tHh? tmywf  
roifh? ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

#### **pwkw→odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

#### **5-pdwåm\*g&0\*f 5-yOörodu©myk'f**



994/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwpfa,mufonf xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDrxHodkY  
csOf;uyfí ]]toQifr vmavmh? pt"du½kPf;udk  
Nidrf;apygavmh}}[k qkdV xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf  
aumif;ygNyD[k 0efcHí Nidrf;vnf; rNidrf;ap?  
Nidrf;apjcif;iSgvnf; aMumifhMurpkduf? xkdtcg  
xkdbdu©KeDr onf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd  
ajymMum;/

tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
toQifrxkv'eE'monf bdu©KeDru ]]toQifr vmavmh?  
pt"du½kPf;ukd Nidrf;apygavmh}[k qkdvmof &Sdaomf  
aumif;ygNyD[k 0efcH xm;vsuf Nidrf;vnf;  
rNidrf;apbdoenf;? Nidrf;apjcif;iSgvnf;  
aMumifhMurpkdufbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcSukef\? tjyppfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf  
bdu©KeDru ]]toQifr vmavmh? pt"du½kPf;udk  
Nidrf;apygavmh}}[k qkdvmof  
&Sdaomf ]]aumif;ygNyD}}[k 0efcHxm;vsuf Nidrf;vnf;  
rNidrf;ap? Nidrf;apjcif;iSgvnf; aMumifhMurpkduf[lonf  
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf bdu©KeDru ]]toQifr vmavmh?  
pt"du½kPf;udk Nidrf;apygavmh}}[k qkdvmof  
&Sdaomf aumif;ygNyD[k 0efcHvsuf Nidrf;vnf;  
rNidrf;apbdoenf;? Nidrf;apjcif;iSgvnf; aMumifhMu  
rpkdubdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDr  
jyKrdamtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

100/ 45-995/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
bdu©KeDru ]toQifr vmavmh? pt"du½kPf;udk  
Nidrf;apygavmh}[k qkdvmfonf&Sdaomf ]aumif;ygNyD}  
[k 0efcH vsuf xkdbdu©KeDronf aemuftcgü  
tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ Nidrf;vnf; rNidrf;ap jim;tHh?  
Nidrf;apjCIF;iSgvnf; aMumifhMu rpKdufjim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrTm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

## 5-yíörodu©myk'f tzGifh

996/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/  
bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukd ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&SdtyfV

bdu©KeDru[lonf tjcm;aom bdu©KeDru/  
t"du½kPf; rnfonf 0d0g'g"du½kPf;? tEk0g'g"du½kPf;?  
tmywåm"du½kPf;? udpöm"du½kPf;[lí t"du½kPf;av;rsKd;  
&SdV

toQifr vmavmh? pt"du½kPf;udk Nidrf;apygavmh[lonf  
toQifr vmavmh? pt"du½kPf;udk qHk;jzwfay;ygavmh/  
xkdbdu©KeDronf aemuftcgü tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ[lonf  
tEÅ&m,f r&SdcJhaomf/

rNidrf;apjim;tHh[lonf ukd,fwkdif rNidrf;apjim;tHh/  
Nidrf;apjCIF;iSgvnf; aMumifhMurpkdufjim;tHh[lonf  
olwpfyg;udk rapckdif;jim;tHh/

]]rNidrf;apawmhtHh? Nidrf;apjCIF;iSg  
aMumifhMurpkdufawmhtHh}}[k 0efcsumrQü  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

997/ bdu©KeDrü bdu©KeDr[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
t"du½kPf;udk rNidrf;aptHh? Nidrf;apjCIF;iSg vnf;  
aMumifhMurpkduftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

bdu©KeDrü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí t"du½kPf;udk  
rNidrf;aptHh? Nidrf;apjCIF;iSgvnf; aMumifhMu  
rpdkuftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

bdu©KeDrü bdu©KeDr r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
t"du½kPf;udk rNidrf;aptHh? Nidrf;apjCIF;iSg vnf;  
aMumifhMurpdkuftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

vlomraP\ t"du½kPf;udk rNidrf;aptHh?  
Nidrf;apjCIF;iSgvnf; aMumifhMurpdkuftHh? 'kuú#f tmywf  
oifhV

vlomraPü bdu©KeDr[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV vlomraPü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#f tmywf oifhV  
vlomraPü vlomraP[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

998/ tEÅ&m,f &SdtHh? &SmazGí r&tHh? tmywf roifh?  
emzsm;oltm;vnf; tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf;  
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tPvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkY tm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**ylörodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **5-pdwãm\*g&0\*f 6-q|odu©myk'f**

999/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrWfpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDronf uapol uacsonfwdkYESifh uRrf;orm;  
rsufvSnfhorm; tdk;pnform;wdkYtm; ]]ig\ \*kPfudk  
y&dowftv,fü csD;usL; ajymqdk ukefavmh}}[k (qdkí)  
rdrdvufjzifh cJzG,fabmZOOfudk ay;V

uapol uacsonf uRrf;orm; rsufvSnfhorm;  
tdk;pnform;wdkYonf xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDr\ \*kPfudk  
y&dowftv,fü ]]toQifrxkv'eE'monf tMum;tjriFrsm;\?  
tajymaumif;\? w&m; pum;udk ajymjCIF;iSgvnf; &J&ifhí  
pGrf;&nf&Sd\? toQifrtm; vSL'gef;Muukefavmh?  
toQifrtm; t½dktaojyKMuukefavmh}}[k csD;usL;  
ajymqdkukefV

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
toQifrxkv'eE'monf vl0wfaMumiftm; rdrdvufjzifh

cJzG,fabmZOfudk ay;bdenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcSukef\? tjyPfyj ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf vl0wfaMumiftm;  
rdrdvufjzifh cJzG,fabmZOfudk ay;\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k  
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrWfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrWfpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf vl0wfaMumiftm; rdrdvufjzifh  
cJzG,fabmZOfudk ay;bdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY ph (xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf; aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

101/ 46-1000/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
vl0wfaMumiftm;vnf;aumif;? y&dAdkZf  
a,musfm;tm;vnf;aumif;? y&dAdkZfrtm;vnf;aumif;  
rdrdvufjzifh cJzG,fabmZOfudk ay;jim;tHh?  
(xdkbdu©KeDr tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 6-q|odu©myk'f tzGifh

1001/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

vl0wfaMumif rnfonf tdrfaeol wpfOD;wpfa,mufwnf;/

y&dAdkZfa,musfm; rnfonf &[ef;a,musfm;  
omraPa,musfm;rSwpfyg; y&dAdkZftjzpfodkY a&mufol  
wpfOD;OD;wnf;/

y&dAdkZfr rnfonf bdu©KeDr odu©rmef  
omraPrwdkYrSwpfyg; y&dAdkZfrtjzpfodkY a&mufol  
wpfOD;OD;wnf;/

cjzG,f rnfonf abmZOfig;yg; a&ç 'efylwdkYrS t<uif;onf  
cjzG,f rnfV

abmZOf rnfonf xrif;? rka,mrkefY? rkefYvHk;? ig;?  
trJtm;jzifh abmZOfig;yg;wdkYwnf;/

ay;jim;tHh[lonf udk,fç udk,fESifhpyfaom0w→K  
pGefYvTwfvdkufaom0w→Kjzifh ay;tHh? ygpdwftmywf  
oifhV a&'efyludk ay;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

1002/ tay;omcdkif;í udk,fwdkif ray;tHh? teD;ü csxm;í  
ay;tHh? tyvdrf;usHzG,fudk ay;tHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**q|odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **5-pdwãm\*g&0\*f 7-owãrodu©myk'f**

1003/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg xkv'eE  
´mbdu©KeDronf OwkESD;ouFef;udk rpGefYvTwfbJ  
oHk;aqmifoJzifh tjcm;OwkVmaom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
r&Muukef/

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
toQifrxkv'eE´monf OwkESD;ouFef;udk rpGefYvTwfbJ  
oHk;aqmifbdenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE´mbdu©KeDronf  
OwkESD;ouFef;udk rpGefYvTwfbJ oHk;aqmif\lonf  
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfriV/y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE´m  
bdu©KeDronf OwkESD;ouFef;udk rpGefYvTwfbJ  
oHk;aqmifbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE´m bdu©KeDr

jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

102/ 47-1004/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf  
OwkESD;ouFef;udk rpGefYvTwfbJ oHk;aqmif jim;tHh?  
(xdkbdu©KeDrtn;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmf rl\)/

## 7-owårodu©myk'f tzGifh

1005/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

OwkESD;ouFef; rnfonf Owkvmaom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf oHk;aqmifMuapukef[k (&nf&G,fvsuf)  
vSLxm;aom ouFef;wnf;/

rpGefYvTwfbJ oHk;aqmifjim;tHh[lonf ESpfnoFh  
oHk;nOfhwdkY oHk;aqmifNyD;aemuf av;&uf ajrmufaeYü  
zGyfavQmfNyD;vQif bdu©KeDr odu©rmef  
omraPrwdkYtm; rpGefYvTwfbJ oHk;aqmiftHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

1006/ rpGefYvTwf&ao;onfü rpGefYvTwf&ao;[k  
trSwf&Sdí oHk;aqmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

rpGefYvTwf&ao;onfü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí  
oHk;aqmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

rpGefYvTwf&ao;onfü pGefYvTwfNyD;[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí oHk;aqmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

pGefYvTwfNyD;onfü rpGefYvTwf&ao;[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\  
pGefYvTwfNyD;onfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\ pGefYvTwfNyD;onfü pGefYvTwfNyD;[k  
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

1007/ pGefYvTwfNyD;rS oHk;aqmiftHh? wpfzef  
tvSnfhusojzifh oHk;aqmiftHh? Owkvmaom  
tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkY r&SdukeftHh? tmywf roifh/  
ouFef;tvkcH&aom bdU©KeDr? ouFef;aysmufaom  
bdU©KeDrwdkYtm; tmywf roifh?  
ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
bdU©KeDr? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdU©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywfroifh/

**owårodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **5-pdwåm\*g&0\*f 8-t|rodu©myk'f**

1008/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDronf ausmif;udk rpGefYbj a'opm&D  
zJoGm;V

xdkpOftcgü xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDr\ ausmif;onf  
rD;avmifojzifh bdU©KeDrwdkYu ]]toQifrwdkY  
ypönf;b@mudk o,f,lxkwfaqmifMupdkY}}[k qdkukefV

tcsKdUaom bdU©KeDrwdkYurl ]]toQifrwdkY  
igwdkYonf ro,f,l rxkwfaqmifvdkukef? ypönf; Opöm  
wpfpHkwpfckaysmufcJhaomf tvHk;pHkaom  
ypönf;b@mtwGuf igwdkYudk ar;pdppfvwåHU}}[k  
qdkukefV

xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf wpfzef xdkausmif;odkY  
jyefvmí ]]toQifrwdkY ypönf;b@mudk o,f,l  
xkwfaqmifMuonf r[kwfygavm}}[k bdU©KeDrwdkYtm;  
ar;ojzifh ]]toQifr tuREkfyfwdkY onf ro,f,l  
rxkwfaqmifygukef}}[k ajymqdkukefV

xkv'eE'm bdU©KeDronf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdU©KeDrwdkYonf ausmif;udk rD;avmifaeygvsuf  
ypönf;b@mudk ro,f,l rxkwfaqmifukefbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JU\? ½lwfcS\? tjyfpjy ajymqdkV

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
toQifrxkv'eE'monf ausmif;udk rpGefYbj a'opm&D  
zJoGm;avbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf ausmif;udk  
rpGefYbj a'opm&D zJoGm;\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwhfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwhfpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf ausmif;udk rpGefYbj a'opm&D  
zJoGm;bdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDr  
jyKrdamtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

103/ 48-1009/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf ausmif;udk  
rpGefYbj a'opm&D zJoGm;jim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDrtn;)  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfri\)/

## 8-t|rodu©myk'f tzGifh

1010/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

ausmif; rnfonf wHcg;&Guf tzGJU&Sdaom ausmif;udk  
qdkvdk\

rpGefYbj a'opm&D zJoGm;jim;tHh[lonf  
bdu©KeDrtn;aomfvnf;aumif;? odu©rmef  
tm;aomfvnf;aumif;? omraPrtn;aomfvnf;aumif; rpGefYbj  
t&H&Sdaom ausmif;\ t&Hudk vGefapaom bdu©KeDrtn;  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\ t&Hr&Sdaom ausmif;\ Oypmudk  
vGefapaom bdu©KeDr tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\



1011/ rpGefY&ao;onfü rpGefY&ao;[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí zJoGm;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh/  
rpGefY&ao;onfü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí zJoGm;tHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh/ rpGefY&ao;onfü pGefYxm;NyD;[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí zJoGm;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh/

wHcg;&GuftzGJUr&Sdaom ausmif;udk rpGefYbJ  
zJoGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh/ pGefYxm;NyD;onfü  
rpGefY&ao;[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh/  
pGefYxm;NyD;onfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh/  
pGefYxm;NyD;onfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh/  
pGefYxm;NyD;onfü pGefYxm;NyD;[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
tmywf roifh/

1012/ pGefYNyD;rS zJoGm;tHh? tEÅ&m,f &Sdí  
zJoGm;tHh? &SmazGí r&tHh? tmywf roifh/ emzsm;aom  
bdu©KeDrtn;vnf; tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf;  
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**t|rodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **5-pdwåm\*g&0\*f 9-e0rodu©myk'f**

1013/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
qAÁ<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
wd&päme0dZÆm<sup>1</sup> ]zDvmtwwf} udk oif,lukef/

vlwdkYonf ]]tb,faMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
umr\*kPfcsrf;omudk cHpm;aom vlrdef;rwkY ujhodkY  
zDvmtwwfudk oif,lukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef?  
½lwfcsume? tjyphjy ajymqdkMuukef/

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcsume tjyphjy  
ajymqdkMuaom xdkvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh

1016/ pma&;jcif;twwfudk oif,lthH? aqmifxm;jcif;iSg  
oif,lthH? vHkjchKajcif;tusKd;iSg t&Htwm;twwfukd  
oif,lthH? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD;  
vGefusL;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

## e0rodu©myk'f NyD;V

-----

1/ þü wd&päme0dZÆm[lonf ewf&GmedAÁmefodkY  
a&mufaMumif; tusifhESifh qefYusifzuftwwfwnf;/

Ä

## 5-pdwåm\*g&0\*f 10-'orodu©myk'f

1017/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
qAÁ<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
wd&päme0dZÆm ]zDvmtwwf} udk  
ydkYcsoifay;MuukefV

vlwdkYonf ]]tb,faMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
umr\*kPfcsrf;omudk chpm;aom vlrdef;r wdkYujhodkaY  
wd&päme0dZÆm ]zDvmtwwf} udk ydkYcs  
oifay;Muukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuaom xdkvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
qAÁ<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
wd&päme0dZÆm ]zDvmtwwf} udk  
ydkYcsoifay;Muukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY qAÁ<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
wd&päme0dZÆm ]zDvmtwwf} udk  
ydkYcsoifay;Muukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfriV\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh qAÁ<sup>\*3/4</sup>D

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf wd&päme0dZÆm ]zDvmtwwf} udk  
ydkYcsoifay;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p  
(qAÁ\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaoctrl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;  
aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

105/ 50-1018/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
wd&päme0dZÆm ]zDvmtwwf}udk ydkYcsoifay;  
jim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}  
podkY (jyMuap ukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## **10-'orodu©myk'f tzGifh**

1019/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

wd&päme0dZÆm ]zDvmtwwf} rnfonf omoem\  
jyifyjzpfaom tusKd;rJhESifh pyfvsOf; onfhtwwf  
wpfpHkwpfckwnf;/

ydkYcsoifay;jim;tHh[lonf yk'fjzifh  
ydkYcsoifay;jim;tHh? yk'fwdkif; yk'fwdkif; ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\ tu©&mjzifh ydkYcsoifay;jim;tHh? tu©&mwdkif;  
tu©&mwdkif; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

1020/ pma&jcif;twwfudk ydkYcsoifay;tHh?  
aqmifxm;ap&ef ydkYcsoifay;tHh? vHkjchKApjCIF;  
tusKd;iSg t&Htwm;twwfukd ydkYcsoifay;tHh? tmywf  
roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**'orodu©myk'f NyD;V**

**yÍörpdwåm\*g&0\*f NyD;V**

-----

**6-tm&mr0\*f 1-yXrodu©myk'f**

1021/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpf aom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraom tcg  
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf &Gmausmif;ü  
ouFef;wpfxnfwnf;om 0wfukefvsuf  
ouFef;csKyfaeMuukefV

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ryefMum;b] t&HtwGif;odkY 0ifí  
xdkouFef;csKyfaom &[ef;wdkYtxHodkY csOf;uyfukefV  
&[ef;wdkYonf ]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
ryefMum;b] t&HtwGif;odkY 0ifukefbdoenf;}}[k  
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ryefMum;b]  
t&HwGif;odkY 0ifukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf ryefMum;b] t&HwGif;odkY 0ifukefbdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtri) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

(u) ]tMuif bdu©KeDronf ryefMum;b] t&HtwGif;odkY  
0ifjim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}  
podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

podkYvQif jrwpGmbk&m;onf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfriV

1022/ xdkpOftcgü &[ef;wdkYonf xdkausmif;rS  
zJoGm;ukefV bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]toQif aumif;wdkY  
zJoGm;ukefNyD}}[k t&HwGif;odkY roGm;ukef/ xdktcg  
&[ef;wdkYonf xdkausmif;odkY wpfzef jyefvmukefV  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]toQifaumif;wdkY  
jyefvmukefNyD}}[k yefMum;í t&HwGif;odkY 0ifNyD;vQif

xdk&[ef;wdkY txHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;aemuf  
wpfckaom ae&mü aeukefV

wpfckaom ae&mü aeaom bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
xdk&[ef;wdkYu ]]ESrwdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fh aMumifh  
t&Hudk wHjrufvSnf;ukefbdoenf;? aomufa&  
oHk;aqmifa&udk rwnfxm;ukefbdoenf;}}[k qdkukefV  
toQifwdkY ]]t&HwGif;odkY ryefMum;b] r0if&}}[k  
odu©myk'fudk jrwpfGmbk&m; ynwfawmfrlV  
xdkYaMumifh tuREkfyfwdkYonf t&HwGif;odkY  
rvmMuygukef[k avQmufMuukefV

jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV/y/  
&[ef;wdkY xif&Sm;&Sdaom &[ef;udk yefMum;í  
t&HwGif;odkY 0ifjcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\[k rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

(c) ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf xif&Sm;&Sdaom &[ef;udk  
ryefMum;b] t&HwGif;odkY 0ifjim;tHh?  
(xdkbdu©KeDrmt;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrlV

1023/ xdkpOfcrg &[ef;wdkYonf xdkausmif;rS  
zJoGm;NyD;aemuf xdkausmif;odkYyif wpfzef  
jyefvmMuukefV bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]toQifaumif;wdkY  
zJoGm;ukefNyD}}[k ryefMum;b] t&HwGif;odkY 0ifukefV  
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ]xif&Sm;&Sdaom &[ef;udk  
ryefMum;b] t&HwGif;odkY r0if&}[k odu©myk'fukd  
ynwfxm;awmfrlV odkYaomfvnf; igwdkYonf  
xif&Sm;&Sdaom &[ef;udk ryefMum;b] t&HwGif;odkY  
0ifrdMuavNyD? todkYenf; igwdkYtm; ygpdwftmywf  
oifhoavm}}[k xdkbdu©KeDrwdkY tm;  
awG;awmrl ]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfukefV/y/

jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV  
xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif; t&maMumifh

w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlí &[ef;wdkYudk  
rdefYawmfrl\y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

106/ 51- (\*) 1024/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf odvsuf  
&[ef;&Sdaom t&HwGif;odkY ryefMum;b] Oifjim;tHh?  
(xdkbdu©KeDrtn;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 1-yXrodu©myk'f tzGifh

1025/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

od\ rnfonf udk,fwdkifaomfvnf; od?  
olwpyfg;wdkYurlvnf; xdkbdu©KeDrtn; ajymMum;ukef?  
xdk&[ef;wdkYurlvnf; ajymMum;ukef\

&[ef; &Sdaom t&HwGif; rnfonf tMuift&Hü  
&[ef;wdkYonf opfyif&üaomfvnf; aeukef?  
(xdk&yfwnf;)/

ryefMum;b] t&HwGif;odkY Oifjim;tHh[lonf  
&[ef;udkjzpfap omraPudkjzpfap t&Hapmifh udkjzpfap  
ryefMum;b] t&H&Sdaom ausmif;\ t&Htwm;udk  
vGefapaom bdu©KeDrtn; ygpdwftmywf oifh\  
t&Hr&Sdaom ausmif;\ OypmodkY oufaom bdu©KeDrtn;  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

1026/ &[ef;&Sdaom t&HwGif;ü &[ef;&Sdaom  
t&HwGif;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí xif&Sm;&Sdaom &[ef;udk  
ryefMum;b] t&HwGif;odkY OiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;&Sdaom t&HwGif;ü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí  
xif&Sm;&Sdaom &[ef;udk ryefMum;b] t&HwGif; odkY  
OiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;&Sdaom t&HwGif;ü &[ef;r&Sd[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí xif&Sm;&Sdaom &[ef;udk ryefMum; b]  
t&HwGif;odkY 0iftHh? tmywf roifh/

&[ef;r&Sdaom t&Hü &[ef; &Sd\[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV &[ef;r&Sdaom  
t&Hü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
&[ef;r&Sdaom t&Hü &[ef;r&Sd[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf  
roifh/

1027/ xif&Sm;&Sdaom &[ef;udk yefMum;í 0iftHh?  
&[ef; xif&Sm;r&SdaomaMumifh ryefMum;b] 0iftHh?  
a&S;OD;0ifESifhaom bdú©KeDrwdkU\ acgif;aqmifrlukd  
Munfh<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lí<sup>1</sup> 0ifoGm;tHh? bdú©KeDrwdkY pnf;a0;ae&m  
t&yfodkY oGm;tHh? t&Hjzifh (jzwfoef;oGm;&aom)  
vrf;c&D;jzpftHh? tmywf roifh/

emzsm;aom bdú©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh?  
ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/

<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l;aom bdú©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdú©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**yXrodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

1/ oDomEkavmudumwd y|rH y0doEÅDeH bdú©KeDeH  
oDoH tEkavmauEÅD y0dowd? temywåd (t|uxm)

Ã

**6-tm&mr0\*f 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f**

1028/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
a0omvDdjynf r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmif aygufaom  
ausmif;BuD;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg toQifOygvD\  
OyZÑm,fq&mjzpfaom toQifuyÜdwuonf oif;csKdif;ü aeV

xdkpOftcgü qAÁ<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYwGif  
oDwif;BuD;jzpfaom bdú©KeDronf uG,fvGefavV qAÁ<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>D  
bdú©KeDrwdkYonf xdkbdu©KeDr (<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyftavmif;)  
udk ,laqmifí toQifuyÜdwu\ ausmif;teD;ü rD;oN\*ØK[fí



apwDjyKvkyfNyD;aemuf xdkapwDodkY oGm;í  
idkMuukefV

xdktcg toQifuyÜdwuonf xdkidkoHESdyfpufjzifh  
apwDudk zsufoD;í upOfhu&J jzefYMuJ xm;avV  
qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]puyÜdwuonf igwdkY  
toQifr\ apwDudk zsufoD;\? ,ckyifvQif xdkuyÜdwuudk  
owfMupdkY}}[k wdkifyifMuukefV bdu©KeDrwpfyg;u  
toQifOygvdtm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufV toQifOygvdonf  
toQifuyÜdwutn; ptaMumif;udk avQmufV

xdktcg toQifuyÜdwuonf ausmif;rS xGufí  
wdrf;a&Smifykef;uG,fae&avV xdkYaemuf  
qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf toQifuyÜdwu\ ausmif;odkY  
csOf;uyfMuNyD;vQif toQifuyÜdwu\ ausmif; udk  
ausmufcJ ajrpdkifcJwdkYjzifh vTrf;zdapí ]]uyÜdwuonf  
aoavNyD}}[k xifrSwfum zJoGm;ukefV

xdkYaemuf toQifuyÜdwuonf xdknOfhvGefaom  
eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk jyif0wfí oydwf  
ouFef;udk ,lNyD;vQif a0omvDjynfodkY qGrf;cH0ifavV  
qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf toQifuyÜdwu  
qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfaeonfudk jrifí ]]puyÜdwuonf  
touf&Sifaeao;\? tb,folonf igwdkY\ wdkifyifcsufudk  
zsufoD;avoenf;}}[k ajymqdkukefV  
qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]toQifOygvdrax&f onf  
igwdkY\ wdkifyifcsufudk zsufoD;avowwf}}[k Mum;ukefV

xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
toQifOygvdrax&fudk ]]zef&nfpGef;aom qwåmonfwdkY\  
t0wfudk 0wfíhtnpftaMu;udk okwfoifay;&onfh  
pZmwfnHhol (Oygvd) onf tb,fhaMumifh igwdkY\  
wdkifyifcsufudk zsufoD;avbdoenf;}}[k qJa&;ukefV

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf toQifOygvdukd  
qJa&;ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf Oygvdukd  
qJa&;ukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/  
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>D  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf Oygvdudk qJa&;ukefbdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtri) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

107/ 52-1029/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf &[ef;udk  
qJa&;rlvnf; qJa&;jim;tHh? Ncdrf;acsmufrlvnf;  
Ncdrf;ajcmufjim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

## 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f tzGifh

1030/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/  
bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&SdtyfV

&[ef;udk[lonf ylöif;jzpfaoom oludk/  
qJa&;jim;tHh[lonf qJa&;jcif;  
taMumif;q,frsKd;wdkYjzifhaomfvnf; qJa&;tHh?  
xdkqJa&;jcif; q,frsKd;wdkYwGif  
wpfrsKd;rsKd;jzifhaomfvnf; qJa&;tHh? ygpdwftmywf  
oifhV

Ncdrf;ajcmufjim;tHh[lonf ab;udk jytHh? ygpdwftmywf  
oifhV

1031/ &[ef;ü &[ef;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí qJa&;rlvnf;  
qJa&;tHh? Ncdrf;ajcmufrlvnf; Ncdrf;ajcmuftHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;ü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí qJa&;rlvnf; qJa&;tHh?  
Ncdrf;ajcmufrlvnf; Ncdrf;ajcmuftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;ü &[ef;r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí qJa&;rlvnf;  
qJa&;tHh? Ncdrf;ajcmufrlvnf; Ncdrf;ajcmuftHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;r[kwfoludk qJa&;rlvnf; qJa&;tHh?  
Ncdrf;ajcmufrlvnf; Ncdrf;ajcmuftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;r[kwfolü &[ef;[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV &[ef;r[kwfolü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
&[ef;r[kwfolü &[ef;r[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV

1032/ teufudk a&S;½laom bdu©KeDr? ygVdudk  
a&S;½laom bdu©KeDr? tqHk;trudk a&S;½laom  
bdu©KeDr? ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**'kwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **6-tm&mr0\*f 3-wwd,odu©myk'f**

1033/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraom tcg  
p@umVDbdu©KeDronf cdkuf&efjzpfwwf?  
jiif;cHk&efyGg; qefYusifbufpum;udk qdkwwfonfhjyif  
pum;rsm;í oHCmht"du½kPf;udkvnf; jyKwwf\? xkv'eE  
´mbdu©KeDronf xdkbdu©KeDrtn; uHjyKonf&Sdaomf  
uefYuGufwm;jrpfV

xdkpOftcgü xkv'eE´mbdu©KeDronf  
wpfpHkwpfckaom jyKzG,fudpöjzifh &Gmi,fodkY  
oGm;cdkuf bdu©KeDoHCmonf ]]xkv'eE´mbdu©KeDr  
zJoGm;NyD}}[k p@umVDbdu©KeDrtn; tmywfudk  
r½ljcif; aMumifh ESifxkwfV

xkv'eE´mbdu©KeDronf &Gmi,fü xdkjyKzG,fudpöudk  
NyD;qHk;apNyD;vQif wpfzef om0w→djynfodkY jyefvmV  
p@umVDbdu©KeDronf jyefvmaom xkv'eE  
´mbdu©KeDrtn; ae&mudk rcif;ay;? ajcaq; a&

ajcaq;tif;ysOf ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;udkvnf; teD;ü ,lrxm;?  
c&D;OD;BudKqdkí oydwfouFef; udkvnf; vSrf;r,l?  
aomufa&jzifhvnf; rar;jref; ]aomufa&udkvnf; rqufuyf}/

xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf p@umVDbdu©KeDtm;-

]]toQifr oifonf igvmaeygvsuf tb,fhaMumifh ae&mudk  
rcif;ygoenf;? ajcaq;a& ajcaq;tif;ysOf ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;udk  
rxm;ygoenf;? c&D;OD;BudKqdkí oydwfouFef;udkvnf;  
vSrf;r,lygoenf;? aomufa&jzifh  
rar;jref;ygoenf;? ]aomufa&udkvnf; rqufuyfygoenf;}[k  
ar;V

toQifr tuREkfyfrSm udk;uG,f&mrJhbdkY&ef  
taMumif;jzpfvsuf &Sdyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

toQifr oifonf tb,fhaMumifh udk;uG,f&mrJh  
jzpf&ygoenf;[k (ar;\)/

toQifr tuREkfyftm; pbdu©KeDrwdkYu ]]pp@umVDonf  
udk;uG,f&mr&Sd? xif&Sm;ol r[kwf? p@umVDTwGuf  
wm;jrpfuefYuGufrnfh bdu©KeDronf wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ  
r&SdawmhNyD}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;í) tmywfudk  
r<sup>1/2</sup>ljcif;aMumifh ESifxkwfygukef[k (ajymqdk\)/

xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDru ]]xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
rdkufrJukef\? xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYonf rvdr®mukef?  
xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYonf uHudkvnf;aumif;? uH\  
tjypfudkvnf;aumif;? uH\ysufpD;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;? uH\  
jynfhpHkjcif;udkvnf;aumif; rodMuukef}}[k \*dkPf;udk  
Murf;wrf;pGm a&&GwfajymqdkV

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
toQifrxkv'eE'monf \*dkPf;udk Murf;wrf; pGm  
a&&Gwfajymqdkbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? <sup>1/2</sup>lwfcsukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf \*dkPf;udk  
Murf;wrf;pGm a&&Gwfajymqdk\[lonf rSefo avm}}[k  
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf \*dkPf;udk Murf;wrf;pGm  
a&&Gwfajymqdkbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDr jyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

108/ 53-1034/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf Murf;wrf;pGm  
\*dkPf;udk a&&Gwf ajymqdkjim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDrtn;)  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfri\)/

### 3-wwd,odu©myk'f tzGifh

1035/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

Murf;wrf;pGm rnfonf trsufxGufjcf;udk qdkvdkonf/

\*dkPf; rnfonf bdu©KeDroHCmudk qdkvdk\

a&&Gwfjim;tHh[lonf ]]xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
rdkufukef\? rvdr®mukef? xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
uHudkvnf;aumif;? uH\tjypfudkvnf;aumif;? uH\  
ysufpD;jcf;udkvnf;aumif;? uH\jynfhpHkjcif;  
udkvnf;aumif; rodMuukef}}[k a&&GwftHhh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

rsm;pGmaom bdu©KeDrwdkYudkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
wpfa,mufaom bdu©KeDrudkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
vlomraPudkaomfvnf;aumif; a&&GwftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\

1036/ teufudk a&S;½laom bdu©KeDr? ygVdudk  
a&S;½laom bdu©KeDr? qHk;rjcf;udk a&S;½laom  
bdu©KeDr? ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tppvufOD;vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**wwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **6-tm&mr0\*f 4-pwkw→odu©myk'f**

1037/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
ykPÖm;wpfa,mufonf bdu©KeDrwdkYudk yifhzdwfí  
qGrf;auR;V bdu©KeDrwdkYonf qGrf;pm;pOf JawmfNyD  
wefNyD}[k wm;jrpfí (tjcm;) 'g,umwdkY tdrfodkY  
oGm;NyD;vQif tcsKdUu pm;í tcsKdUu  
qGrf;udk ,loGm;ukefV

xdkYaemuf ykPÖm;onf ]]tarmifwdkY tuREkfyfonf  
bdu©KeDrwdkYudk (qGrf;jzifh) a&mifh&JapygNyD?  
vmMuukefavmh? oifwdkYudkvnf; (auR;arG;)  
a&mifh&JaptHh}}[k tdrfeD;csif;wdkYtm; ajymqdk\?  
xdktdrfeD;csif;wdkYonf-

]]ykPÖm; oifonf tb,fodkYvQif tuREkfyfwdkYudk  
a&mifh&JaptHhenf;? oifyifhzdwxm;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonfyif igwdkY\ tdrfodkYvmNyD;vQif  
tcsKdUu pm;í tcsKdUu qGrf;udk ,loGm;ukef\}}[k  
ajymqdkukefV

xdktcg xdkykPÖm;onf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf igwdkY\tdrfü pm;NyD;jzpfvsuf  
tjcm;tdrfü pm;Muukefbdoenf;/ igonfvnf; tvdk&Sdoavmuf  
ay;vSLjcif;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif oavm}}[k uJh&JU\? ½lwfcS\?  
tjypfjy ajymqdkV

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy  
ajymqdkaoM ykPÖm;\ pum;udk Mum;Muonfom wnf;/  
tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf qGrf;pm;pOf JawmfNyD wefNyD}[k  
jrpfí tjcm;tdrfü pm;ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
qGrf;pm;pOf ]awmfNyD wefNyD}[k jrpfi tjcm;tdrfü  
pm;ukef\[lonf rSefoavm}][k pdppf ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf qGrf;pm;pOf ]awmfNyD wefNyD}[k jrpfi  
tjcm;tdrfü pm;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY b  
(bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtri) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjci;f;Sgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

109/ 54-1038/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
yifhzdwfxm;NyD;rSvnf;aumif;? ]awmfNyD wefNyD}[k  
wm;jrpfiNyD;rSvnf;aumif; cJzG,fudkjzpfap  
abmZOOfudkjzpfap cJrlvnf; cJjim;tHh?  
pm;rlvnf;pm;jim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmf ri\)/

#### **4-pwkw→odu©myk'f tzGifh**

1039/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

yifhzdwfxm;NyD; rnfonf abmZOfig;yg;wdkYwGif  
wpfyg;yg;aom abmZOOfjzifh yifhzdwfjci;f; wnf;/

jrpfi,fxm;NyD; rnfonf pm;qJonf xif&Sm;\? abmZOfonf  
xif&Sm;\? bdu©KeDr\ ESpfawmifhxGm ([w→ygof)  
twGif;ü &yfwnf\? a&S;½laqmif\? jrpfi,fjci;f;onf xif&Sm;\

cJzG,f rnfonf  
abmZOfig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? ,m\*kudkvnf;aumif;? ,  
mrumvdu owåm[umvdu ,m0ZD0duudkvnf;aumif; xm;í  
t<uif;onf cJzG,frnf\

abmZOf rnfonf xrif;? rka,mrkefY? rkefYvHk;? ig;?  
trJ[if;vsm[laom þabmZOfig;ygwdkY wnf;/

]]cJrnf pm;rnf}}[k cH,ltHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
rsKdwdkif; rsKdwdkif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

1040/ yifhzdwxm;NyD;onfü yifhzdwxm;NyD;[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí cJzG,fabmZOfukd cJrlvnf; cJtHh  
pm;rlvnf; pm;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

yifhzdwxm;NyD;onfü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí  
cJzG,fabmZOfukd cJrlvnf; cJtHh pm;rlvnf; pm;tHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

yifhzdwxm;NyD;onfü ryifhzdwxm;[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí cJzG,fabmZOfukd cJrlvnf; cJtHh  
pm;rlvnf; pm;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

,mrumvdu owãm[umvdu ,m0ZD0duwdkYudk  
tm[m&tvdkYiSg cH,ltHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV rsKdwdkif;  
rsKdwdkif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

1041/ yifhzdwxm;onfjzpfí  
y0g&dwfroifhbJ ]rwm;jrpfbJ} ,m\*kudk aomuftHh?  
yifhzdwxm; Opöm&SifwdkYudk yefMum;í  
pm;tHh? ,mrumvdu owãm[umvdu ,m0ZD0duwdkYudk  
taMumif;&SdcJh aomf pm;tHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**pwkw→odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **6-tm&mr0\*f 5-yOörodu©myk'f**

1042/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwpfyg;onf om0w→djynf c&D;vrf;qHk wpfckü  
qGrf;tvdkYiSg vSnfhvnfonf&Sdaomf 'g,umwopfOD;\  
tdrfodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif cif;xm;aom ae&mü  
xdkkifaeV xdktcg xdkvlwdkYonf xdkbdu©KeDrudk



qGrf;auR;NyD;vQif ]]toQifr tjcm; bdu©KeDrwdkYvnf;  
vmMuygap}}[k ajymqdkukef\

xkdktcg xdkbdu©KeDru ]]tb,fodkYvQif (tjcm;)  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf rvmukef&mtHhenf;}}[k (MuHpnfí)  
bdu©KeDrwdkYxHodkU csOf;uyfNyD;vQif ]]toQifrwdkY  
prnfaom t&yfü acG;wdkYonf qdk;ukef\? EGm;vm;onf  
Murf;wrf;\? &THUñGefxlxyfaom t&yfvnf; jzpf\?  
xdk&yfodkY roGm; Muukefvifh}}[k (ajymqdk\)/

bdu©KeDrwpfyg;onfvnf; xdkc&D;vrf;qHküyif  
qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfonf&Sdaomf  
xdk'g,umtdrfodkYhcsOf;uyfNyD;vQif cif;xm;aom ae&mü  
xdkifae\ xdktcg vlwdkYonf bdu©KeDrudk qGrf;auR;  
NyD;aemuf- ]]toQifr tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
rvmukefoenf;}}[k ar;ojzifh ptaMumif;udk xdkvlwdkYtm;  
ajymMum;\

vlwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDronf 'g,umü  
0efwdkol jzpfavbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\?  
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf 'g,umü 0efwdk\lonf  
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmf rlv

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
onf 'g,umü 0efwdkbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDr  
jyKrdomtrl) onf rMunfndKao; aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

110/ 55-1043/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf trsKd; ]'g,um} ü  
0efwdkol jzpfjim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDrtn;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 5-ylörodu©myk'f tzGifh

1044/ tMuiflonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&SdtyfV

trsKd; ]'g,um} rnfonf rif;? ykPÖm;? ukefonf?  
olqif;&J[lí trsKd; ]'g,um} av;rsKd; &SdV

0efwdkol jzpfjim;tHh[lonf ]]tb,fodkYvQif (tjcm;)  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf rvmukef&m tHhenf;}}[k (MuHpnfí)  
bdu©KeDrwdkY\ txHü 'g,um\ \*kPfrJhudk ajymqdkthH?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV 'g,umxHüvnf; bdu©KeDrwdkY\  
\*kPfrJhudk ajymqdkthH? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

1045/ 'g,umü 0efwdkjcif; r&SdbJ xif&Sm;&Sdaom  
tjypfudkomvQif ajymMum;tHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**ylörodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **6-tm&mr0\*f 6-q|odu©myk'f**

1046/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
rsm;pGmaom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf &Gmausmif;ü 0grS  
xukefNyD;aemuf om0w→djynfodkY oGm;ukefV  
bdu©KeDrwdkYu ]]toQifrwdkYonf tb,ft&yfü 0grS  
xukefoenf;? tqHk;trMo0g'onf jynfhphkyg\avm}}[k  
xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYtm; ar;ukefV

toQifrwdkY xkdt&yfü &[ef;r&Sdyg? tb,frSm  
tqHk;trjynfhphkygtHhenf;[k (qdkukef\)/ tvdkenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
&[ef;r&Sdaom ausmif;ü 0guyfaeukefbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf &[ef;r&Sdaom  
ausmif;ü 0guyfukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/  
 bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
 uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh  
 bdu©KeDrhwdkYonf &[ef;r&Sdaom ausmif;ü  
 Oguyfaeukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY  
 jyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
 MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/  
 &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
 podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/  
 111/ 56-1047/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf (,lZemcGJtwGif;)  
 &[ef;r&Sdaom ausmif;ü Oguyfaejim;tHh?  
 (xkdbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
 (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 6-q|odu©myk'f tzGifh

1048/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/  
 bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdâpwkw→uHjzifh  
 &[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
 tvdk&Sdtyf\

&[ef;r&Sdaomausmif; rnfonf  
 tqHk;trcHjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? Oykofar;jcif;paom oH0go  
 tusdK;iSgvnf;aumif; oGm;&ef rpGrf;Edkif/

]]OguyfaetHh}}[k ESvHk;oGif;í tdyf&mae&mudk  
 cif;tHh? aomufa& oHk;a&udk wnfxm;tHh? y&d0kPfudk  
 wHjrufvSnf;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ t½kPfwufonfESifh  
 wpfNyKdifeuf ygpdwftmywf oifh\

1049/ bdu©KeDr OguyfNyD;rS &[ef;wdkYonf  
 t&yfwpfyg;odkY zJoGm;ukeftHh? vlxGufukeftHh? aoaus  
 ysufpD;ukeftHh? wdw→dausmif;odkY  
 ajymif;a&TUaexkdifukeftHh? tmywf roifh/ ab;&efwdkY  
 aMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD;  
 vGefusL;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**q|odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## 6-tm&mr0\*f 7-owårodu©myk'f

1050/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
rsm;pGmaom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf &Gmausmif;ü  
0grSxNyD;aemuf om0w→djynfodkY oGm;ukef\

bdu©KeDrwdkYu  
xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYtm; ]]toQifrwdkYonf tb,ft&yfü  
0grSxukefoenf;? &[ef;oHCmudk  
zdwfMum;xm;ygNyDavm}}[k ar;ojzifh toQifrwdkY  
tuREkfyfwdkYonf &[ef;oHCmudk  
zdwfMum;rxm;ygukef[k ajymqdkukef\

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf 0grSxNyD;ukefonf &Sdaomf  
&[ef;oHCmudk zdwfMum;rxm;ukefbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyppfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf 0grSxonf&Sdaomf  
&[ef;oHCmudk zdwfMum;rxm;ukef[lonf rSefoavm}}[k  
pdppf ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf 0grSxonf&Sdaomf &[ef;oHCmudk  
zdwfMum;rxm;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p  
(bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

112/ 57-1051/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf 0grSxonf  
&Sdaomf ESpfzufoHCmü jrifjcif;ç Mum;jcif;ç ,HkrSm;jcif;  
ptaMumif;oHk;yg;wdkYjzifh rzdwfMum;jim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

## 7-owårodu©myk'f tzGifh

1052/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&SdtyfV

0grSxonf &Sdaomf rnfonf yk&dr0g odkYr[kwf  
ypädr0goHk;vywfvHk; aeNyD;aomf--

]]ESpfzufoHCmü jrifjcif;? Mum;jcif;? ,HkrSm;jcif;  
ptaMumif;oHk;yg;wdkYjzifh rzdwfawmhtHh}}[k  
0efcsumrQü ygpdwftmywf oifhV

1053/ tEÅ&m,f&SdtHh? tazmfbdu©KeDrudk &Smí  
r&tHh? tmywf roifh/ emzsm;aom bdu©KeDrtm;vnf;  
tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/  
½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusK;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**owårodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## 6-tm&mr0\*f 8-t|rodu©myk'f

1054/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
ouúwkdif; uydv0wfjynf edaj\*m"m½Hkausmif;ü  
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg qAÁ\*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf  
bdu©KeDrausmif;odkY oGm;í  
qAÁ\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYudk qHk;rukefV

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
qAÁ\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYudk ]]toQifrwdkY vmukefavmh?  
tqHk;trcH,l&m t&yfodkY oGm;ukeftHh}}[k  
ajymqdkukefV toQifrwdkY tqHk;trcH,l&eftwGuf  
tuREkfyfwdkY oGm;Mu&ukef&m V (odkY&mwGif)  
toQifqAÁ\*¾D&[ef;wdkY udk,fwkdif pt&yfodkYomvQif  
vma&mufí tuREkfyfwdkYudk qHk;rMuygonf[k  
(qAÁ\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYu) ajymqdkukefV

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf tqHk;trcH,l&m t&yfodkY  
roGm;ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\?  
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
tqHk;trcH,l&mt&yfodkY roGm;ukef[lonf rSefoavm}}[k  
pdppf ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwapGmbk&m;k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwapGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>D  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf tqHk;trcH,l&mt&yfodkY  
roGm;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p  
(qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdamtri) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKajcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

113/ 58-1055/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
tqHk;trcH,ljicif;iSgvnf;aumif;? Oykof paom  
oH0gotusdK;iSgvnf;aumif; roGm;jim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

## 8-t|rodu©myk'f tzGifh

1056/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpwkw-uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

tqHk;tr rnfonf \*½k"Hw&m;&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/

oH0go ]aygif;azmfjicif;} rnfonf twlwuG uHjyKri?  
twlwuG ygwdarmufjyri? twlwuG usifhMuHaexkdifrlwnf;/

]]tqHk;trcHjicif;iSgaomfvnf;aumif;? (Oykofpaom)  
oH0gotusdK;iSgaomfvnf;aumif; roGm; awmhtHh}}[k  
0efcsumrQü ygpdwftmywf oifh\

1057/ tEÅ&m,f &SdtHh? tazmfbdü©KeDrudk &Smí  
 r&tHh? tmywf roifh/ emzsm;aom bdü©KeDrtm;vnf;  
 tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/  
 ½l;aom bdü©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusK;aom  
 bdü©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**t|rodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **6-tm&mr0\*f 9-e0rodu©myk'f**

1058/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
 om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
 aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
 bdü©KeDrwdkYonf OykofaeYudkvnf; rar;ukef?  
 tqHk;trudkvnf; rawmif;ukef?  
 &[ef;wdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdü©KeDrwdkYonf  
 OykofaeY udkvnf; rar;ukefbdoenf;? tqHk;trudkvnf;  
 rawmif;ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
 tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdü©KeDrwdkYonf ]]OykofaeYudkvnf;  
 rar;ukef? tqHk;trudkvnf; rawmif;ukef}}[lonf  
 rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
 ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdü©KeDr  
 wdKyonf OykofaeYudkvnf; rar;ukefbdoenf;?  
 tqHk;trudkvnf; rawmif;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef; wdkY p  
 (bdü©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
 olwdkYtm; MunfndKajcif;iSgvnf; aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdü©KeDrwdkYudk  
 podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

114/ 59-1059/ ]]vcGJwpfBudrf bdü©KeDronf  
 &[ef;oHCmrS OykofaeY ar;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;?  
 tqHk;trch,l&ef csOf;uyf awmif;yefjcif;udkvnf; aumif;  
 pw&m;ESpfyg;wdkYudk awmifhw&rnf?

xkdvGJwpfBudrfudk vGefapaom bdu©KeDrtn;  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfrl\)/

## **e0rodu©myk'f tzGifh**

1060/ vcGJwpfBudrf[lonf OykofaeYwkdif;wnf;/

Oykof rnfonf pmwk'´oDOykof? yEé&oD ]vjynfh  
vuG,f}Oykof[lí OykofESpfyg; &SdukefV

tqHk;tr rnfonf \*½k"Hw&m;&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/

]]OykofaeYudkvnf; rar;awmhtHh? tqHk;trudkvnf;  
rawmif;awmhtHh}}[k 0efcsumrQü ygpdwftmywf oifhV

1061/ tEÅ&m,f&SdtHh? tazmfbdu©KeDrudk &Smí  
r&tHh? tmywf roifh/ emzsm;aom bdu©KeDrtn;vnf;  
tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/  
½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpuvOD; vGefusK;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

## **e0rodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **6-tm&mr0\*f 10-'orodu©myk'f**

1062/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwpfa,mufonf atmufcufrESpfjzm ]aygifjcH} ü  
aygufaom tdkif;trmzkudk a,musfm;ESifhtwl  
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; azmufcGjapV

xkdtcg xkda,musfm;onf bdu©KeDrudk  
zsfqD;apmfum;jcif;iSg vkHYvjyK\? xkdbdu©KeDronf  
azmufjyefaom toHudk jyKojzifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
ajy;vmMuukefNyD;vQif ]]toQifr oifonf tb,fhaMumifh  
azmufjyefaom toHudk jyKbdoenf;}}[k  
xkdbdu©KeDrudk ar;ukefV

xkdtcg xkdbdu©KeDronf tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
ptMumif;udk ajymMum;V tvdkenf;aom



bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDronf  
atmufcufrESpfjzm ]aygifjcHH} ü aygufaom tdkif;  
trmzkudk a,musfm;ESifhtwl wpfa,mufcsif;csif;  
azmufcGJapbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\?  
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf  
atmufcufrESpfjzm ]aygifjcHH} ü aygufaom  
tdkif;trmzkudk a,musfm;ESifh twl wpfa,mufcsif;csif;  
azmufcGJap\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref; awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
onf atmufcufrESpfjzm ]aygifjcHH}ü aygufaom  
tdkif;trmzkudk a,musfm;ESifhtwl wpfa,muf csif;csif;  
azmufcJGapbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDr  
jyKrdacomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

115/ 60-1063/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
atmufcufrESpfjzm ]aygifjcHH} ü aygufaom  
tdkif;trmzkudkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
aoG;pkemudkaomfvnf;aumif;? oHCmudk jzpfap  
\*dkPf;udk jzpfap ryefMum;b] a,musfm;ESifhtwl  
wpfa,muf csif;csif; cGJrlvnf; cGJaptHh? azmufrlvnf;  
azmufaptHh? zefa&rlvnf; aq;aptHh? aq;rlvnf;  
vdrf;aptHh? usyfrlvnf; pnf;aptHh? (usyfpnf; xm;onfudk)  
ajzrlvnf; ajzaptHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 10-'orodu©myk'f tzGifh

1064/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

atmufcufreESpfjzm ]aygifjcHH} rnfonf csufatmuf  
ykqpf'l;0ef; txufjzpfaom t&yfnf;/

aygufaom[lonf xkdt&yfü jzpfay:vmaom temwnf;/

tdkif;trm rnfonf wpfpHkwpfckaom tdkif;trmwnf;/

aoG;pkem rnfonf wpfpHkwpfckaom temwnf;/

ryefMum;b][lonf rajymMum;rlí/

oHCm rnfonf bdu©KeDoHCmudk qdkvdkV

\*kdPf; rnfonf rsm;pGm (ESpfyg; oHk;yg;) aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYudk qdkvdkV

a,mufsm; rnfonf bDvl; (ewf) a,musfm; r[kwf?  
Nydwaama,musfm; r[kwf? wd&pämeF a,musfm; r[kwf?  
odMum;vdr®mí zsufqD;jcif;iSg pGrf;Edkifaom  
vla,musfm;wnf;/

twl[lonf wpfaygif;wnf;/

wpfa,mufcsif;csif;[lonf a,musfm;onfvnf;aumif;?  
bdu©KeDronf vnf;aumif; wnf;/

1065/ ]]cGJygavmh}}[k apcdkif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV cGJonf&Sdaomf ygpdwftmywf oifhV

]]azmufygavmh}}[k apcdkif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
azmufonf&Sdaomf ygpdwftmywf oifhV

]]zefa&aq;ygavmh}}[k apcdkif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV zefa&aq;onf&Sdaomf ygpdwftmywf oifhV

]]aq;vdrf;ygavmh}}[k apcdkif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV aq;vdrf;usHonf&Sdaomf ygpdwftmywf oifhV

]]usyfpnf;ygavmh}}[k apcdkif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV usyfpnf;onf&Sdaomf ygpdwftmywf oifhV

]]usyfpnf;xm;onfudk ajzygavmh}}[k apcdkif;tHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV usyfpnf;xm; onfudk ajzonf&Sdaomf  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

1066/ yefMum;í cGJrlvnf; cGJaptHh? azmufrlvnf;  
azmufaptHh? zefa&rlvnf; aq;aptHh? aq;rlvnf;  
vdrf;uHsaptHh? usyfrlvnf; pnf;aptHh?

usyfpnf;xm;onfudkrlvnf; ajzaptHh? odMum;vdr®mol  
tazmfwpfOD;wpfa,mufaomfvnf; &SdtHh? tmywf roifh/  
½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**'orodu©myk'f NyD;V**

**q|tm&mr0\*f NyD;V**

-----

## **7-\*AÇdeD0\*f 1-yXrodu©myk'f**

1067/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpf aom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf udk,f0efaqmifrudk &[ef; jyKay;ukefV  
xkdbdu©KeDronf qGrf;tvdkYiSg vSnfhvnfV

vlwdkYonf ]]toQifrtm; qGrf;udk ay;vSLukefavmh?  
toQifronfum; av;aomudk,f0ef &Sd\}}[k qdkukefV  
vlwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
udk,f0efaqmifrudk &[ef;jyKay; ukefbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
udk,f0efaqmifrudk &[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf udk,f0efaqmifrudk  
&[ef;jyKay;ukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrlV/y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf udk,f0efaqmifrudk &[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaom trl) onf

rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

116/ 61-1068/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
udk,f0efaqmifrudk &[ef;jyK ay;jim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrtn;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## **1-yXrodu©myk'f tzGifh**

1069/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwdåpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&SdtyfV

udk,f0efaqmifr rnfonf (0rf;ü) a&mufaom owå0g&Sdol  
(rdef;r) udk qdktyfV

&[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh[lonf ylöif;cHay;jim;tHh/

]]&[ef;jyKay;tHh}}[k ESvHk;oGif;í  
\*dkPf;udkaomfvnf;aumif;? ur®0gpmq&mrudkaomfvnf;  
aumif;? oydwfudkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
ouFef;udkaomfvnf;aumif; &SmazGtHh? odrfudkaomfvnf;  
orkwftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV ur®0gpmESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk; ü 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhukefV ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü OyZÑm,frtm; ygpdwftmywf  
oifhV \*kdPf;ESifh (ur®0gpm) q&mrwdkYtm;  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

1070/ udk,f0efaqmifrü udk,f0efaqmifr[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí &[ef;jyKay;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

udk,f0efaqmifrü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí &[ef;jyKay;tHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

udk,f0efaqmifrü udk,f0efaqmifr r[kwf[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí &[ef;jyKay;tHh? tmywf roifh/

udk,f0efaqmifr r[kwfonfü udk,f0efaqmifr[k  
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV udk,f0ef aqmifr

r[kwfonfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh/  
udk,f0efaqmifr r[kwfonfü udk,f0ef aqmifr r[kwf[k  
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

1071/ udk,f0efaqmifrudk udk,f0efaqmifr r[kwf[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí &[ef;jyKay;tHh? udk,f0efaqmifr  
r[kwfonfudk udk,f0efaqmifr r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdú©KeDr?  
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom bdú©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf  
roifh/

**yXrodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **7-\*AÇdeD0\*f 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f**

1072/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
bdú©KeDrwdkYonf EdkYpdkYom;i,f&Sdaom rdef;rudk  
&[ef;jyKay;ukefV xkdbdú©KeDronf qGrf;tvdkYiSg  
vSnfhvnfV

vlwdkYonf ]]toQifrtm; qGrf;udk vSLukefavmh?  
toQifronf tazmfom;i,f &Sd\}}[k qdkukefV  
vlwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdú©KeDrwdkYonf  
EdkYpdkYom;i,f&Sdaom rdef;rudk &[ef;jyKay;  
ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuukefV

bdú©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom  
bdú©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdú©KeDrwdkYonf  
EdkYpdkYom;i,f &Sdaom rdef;rudk  
&[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
EdkYpdkYom;i,f&Sdaom rdef;rudk &[ef;jyKay;ukef\  
[lonfhrSefoavm}][k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf EdkYpdkYom;i,f&Sdaom rdef;rudk  
&[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY  
jyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

117/ 62-1073/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
EdkYpdkYom;i,f&Sdaom rdef;rudk &[ef;jyKay; jim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrtn;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuap ukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f tzGifh

1074/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

EdkYpdkYom;i,f&Sdaom rdef;r rnfonf trdrlnvf; jzpfap  
EdkYxdef;rlvnf; jzpfap (wpfa,muf a,mufwnf;)/

&[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh[lonf ylöif;cHay;jim;tHh/

]]&[ef;jyKay;tHh}}[k \*dkPf;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
ur®0gpmq&mrudkaomfvnf;aumif;? oydwf  
udkaomfvnf;aumif;? ouFef;udkaomfvnf;aumif;  
&SmazGtHh? odrfudkaomfvnf; orkwftHh? 'kuú#f tmywf  
oifh\ Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ ur®0gpm  
ESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#f tmywf oifhukef\  
ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü OyZÑm,frtm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\  
\*kdPf;ESifh (ur®0gpm) q&mrwdkYtm;um; 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\

1075/ EdkYpdkYom;i,f&Sdaom rdef;rü  
EdkYpdkYom;i,f&Sdaom rdef;r[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí &[ef;  
jyKay;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

EdkYpdkYom;i,f&Sdaom rdef;rü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

EdkYpdkYom;i,f&Sdaom rdef;rü  
EdkYpdkYom;i,fr&Sdaom rdef;r[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí  
&[ef;jyK ay;tHh? tmywf roifh/

EdkYpdkYom;i,fr&Sdaom rdef;rü  
EdkYpdkYom;i,f&Sdaom rdef;r[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

EdkYpdkYom;i,fr&Sdaom rdef;rü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

EdkYpdkYom;i,fr&Sdaom rdef;rü  
EdkYpdkYom;i,fr&Sdaom rdef;r[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf  
roifh/

1076/ EdkYpdkYom;i,f&Sdaom rdef;rudk  
EdkYpdkYom;i,fr&Sdaom rdef;r[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? EdkYpdkYom;i,fr&Sdaom rdef;rudk  
EdkYpdkYom;i,fr&Sdaom rdef;r[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdú©KeDr?  
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom bdú©KeDrwdkYtm; vnf; tmywf  
roifh/

**'kwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **7-\*AÇdeD0\*f 3-wwd,odu©myk'f**

1077/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
bdú©KeDrwdkYonf ESpfESpfywfVHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;udk usifhxm;NyD;r[kwfaom  
odu©rmefudk &[ef;jyKay;ukef\ xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
rdkufrJhukef\? ruRrf;usifukef? tyf rtyfudkvnf; rodukef/

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ESpfESpfywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;udk usifhxm;NyD;r[kwfaom  
odu©rmefudk &[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcSukef\? tjyppfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ESpfESpfywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;udk usifhxm;NyD;r[kwfaom  
odu©rmefudk &[ef;jyKay;ukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k  
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrlV/y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf ESpfESpfywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;udk  
usifhxm;NyD;r[kwfaom odu©rmefudk &[ef;jyKay;  
ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtrl)  
onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
Munfñdkapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ uJh&JUawmfrlí  
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY odu©rmeftm; ESpfESpfywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;udk usifhzdkY&ef[laom odu©m  
or®Kwday;jcif;iSg cGifUjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf? xkdodu©rmefonf  
oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK; xufü {uoDudk  
pHy,fwifvsuf bdu©KeDrwdkY\ ajcwdkYudk  
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif aqmifhaMumifhxkdifum  
vuftkyfcsDvsuf-

]]toQifrwdkY tuREkfyfonf ptrnf &Sdyg\? prnfaom  
toQifr\ odu©rmefygwnf;? tuREkfyfonf oHCmtm;  
ESpfESpfywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;udk  
usifhzdkY&ef[laom odu©mor®Kwdudk awmif;yefyg\}}  
[k avQmuf&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;yef&rnf/  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;yef&rnf/ uRrf;usif vdr®mí  
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom bdu©KeDronf oHCmudk odap&rnf/



1078/ ]]toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom toQifr\ þrnfaom odu©rmefonf  
oHCmtm; ESpfESpfywfVHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifh&ef[laom odu©mor®Kwdudk awmif;\? oHCmtm;  
avsmufywfaoom tcg&Sdaom uHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?  
oHCmonf þrnfaom odu©rmeftm; ESpfESpfywfVHk;  
odu©myk'f ajcmufyg;usifh&ef[laom odu©mor®Kwdudk  
ay;&m\? þum; odapjCIF;wnf;/

toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom toQifr\ þrnfaom odu©rmefonf  
oHCmtm; ESpfESpfywfVHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifh&ef[laom odu©mor®Kwdudk  
awmif;\? oHCmonf þrnfaom odu©rmeftm;  
ESpfESpfywfVHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifh&ef[laom  
odu©mor®Kwdudk ay;\? þrnfaom odu©rmeftm;  
ESpfESpfwdkY ywfVHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifh&ef[laom odu©mor®Kwday;jCIF;udk tMuiftoQifrtm;  
ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xkdtoQifronf qdwfqdwf ae&m\?  
tMuiftoQifrtm; ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd? xkdtoQifronf  
ajymqdk&m\

oHCmonf þrnfaom odu©rmeftm;  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifh&ef[laom odu©mor®Kwdudk ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm;  
ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? þodkY  
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh þESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk  
odrSwf&ygonf[k (odap&rnf)/

1079/ xkdodu©rmefudk-

(1) ]]toufowfjCIF;rS MuOfa&SmifaMumif;jzpfaom  
odu©myk'fudk ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk; rvGefusL;atmif  
usifhoHk;aqmufwnfyg\

(2) ray;onfudk ,ljCIF;rS MuOfa&SmifaMumif;jzpfaom  
odu©myk'fudk ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk; rvGefusL;atmif  
usifhoHk; aqmufwnfyg\

(3) rjrwaom tusifhrS MuOfa&SmifaMumif;jzpfaom  
odu©myk'fudk ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; rvGefusL;atmif  
usifhoHk;aqmufwnfygV

(4) r[kwfrSefajymqdkjcf;rS  
MuOfa&SmifaMumif;jzpfaom odu©myk'fudk  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;rvGefusL;atmif  
usifhoHk;aqmufwnfygV

(5) rl;,pfarUavsmhjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaom  
ao&nft&ufudk aomufjcif;rS MuOfa&SmifaMumif;jzpfaom  
odu©myk'fudk ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; rvGefusL;atmif  
usifhoHk;aqmuf wnfygV

(6) aevGJnpm pm;jcif;rS MuOfa&SmifaMumif;jzpfaom  
odu©myk'fudk ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; rvGefusL;atmif  
usifhoHk;aqmufwnfyg\}}[k pokdkYqdkavmh[k  
ajymqdk&rnf/

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh  
ujh&JUjypfwifawmfrlNyD;vQif udk,fwkdif  
jyKpkarG;jrL&ef cufcjcif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

118/ 63-1080/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'f ajcmufyg;  
usifhxm;NyD; r[kwfaom odu©rmefudk  
&[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh? (xkd bdu©KeDrtn;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

### **3-wwd,odu©myk'f tzGifh**

1081/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&SdtyfV

ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;[lonf ESpfESpfydkif;tjcm;wdkY  
umvywfvHk;/

usifhxm;NyD; r[kwfaom rnfonf odu©m ]tusifh}  
udkaomfvnf; ray;&ao;? ay;xm;NyD; odu©m ]tusifh}  
aomfvnf; ysufV

&[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh[lonf ylöif;cHay;jim;tHh/

]]&[ef;jyKay;tHh}}[k \*kdPf;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
(ur®0gpm) q&mrudkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
oydwfudkaomfvnf;aumif;? ouFef;udkaomfvnf;aumif;  
&SmtHh? odrfudkaomfvnf; orkwftHh? 'kuú#f tmywf  
oifhV Úw\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV ur®0gpm  
ESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#f tmywf oifhukefV  
ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü OyZÑm,fq&mrtm; ygpdwftmywf oifhV  
\*kdPf;ESifh (ur®0gpm) q&mrwdkYtm;um; 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV

1082/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV  
"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí &[ef;jyKay;tHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV "r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV t"r®uHü  
t"r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

1083/ ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifhxm;NyD;jzpfaom odu©rmefudk &[ef;jyK ay;tHh?  
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**wwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **7-\*AÇdeD0\*f 4-pwkw→odu©myk'f**

1084/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;om jzpfí oHCmu

rorkwf&ao;aom odu©rmefudk &[ef;jyKay;ukef\/  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]odu©rmefwdkY vmMuukef?  
p0w¬Kudk odukefavmh? p0w¬Kudk ay;ukef avmh?  
p0w¬Kudk aqmifcJhukefavmh? p0w¬Kudk tvdk&Sd\  
p0w¬Kudk tyfatmif jyKukefavmh}}[k qdkukef\  
(xkdtcg) xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYu ]]toQifrwdkY  
tuREkfyfwdkYonf odu©rmefwdkYr[kwfuukef?  
tuREkfyfwdkYonfum; bdu©KeDrwdkYomwnf;}}[k  
ajymqdkukef\

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwUkdonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg; usifhxm;NyD;omjzpfí oHCmu  
rorkwf&ao;aom odu©rmefudk &[ef;jyKay;Muukef  
bdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifhxm;NyD;om jzpfí oHCmu rorkwf&ao;aom  
odu©rmefudk &[ef;jyKay;ukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k  
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;omjzpfí oHCmu  
rorkwf&ao;aom odu©rmefudk &[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunf  
ndKao;aomolwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/  
ujh&JUawmfrlí w&m;pum;udk a[mawmf rINyD;vQif  
&[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg; usifhxm;NyD;jzpfaoom  
odu©rmeftm; 0k|me or®Kwday;jcif;iSg  
cGifUjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf/

ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifhxm;NyD;jzpfaom xkdodu©rmefonf oHCmodkY  
csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf ycHk;xufü {uoDudk pHy,fwifvsuf  
bdu©KeDrwdkY\ ajcwdkYudk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif  
aqmifhaMumifh xkdifum vuftkyfcsDvsuf-

]]toQifrwdkY tuREkfyfonf ptrnf &Sdyg\? prnfaom  
toQifr\ ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifhxm;NyD;jzpfaom odu©rmefygnf;? tuREkfyfonf  
oHCmtm; 0k|meor®Kwd ]&[ef;jyKzdkY orkwfjcf; }udk  
awmif;yefyg\}}[k avQmuf&m\ ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;  
awmif;yef& rnf/ oHk;Budrfajrmuf vnf; awmif;yef&rnf/

uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom bdu©KeDronf  
oHCmudk odap&rnf/

1085/ ]]toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom toQifr\ ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg; usifhxm;NyD;jzpfol prnfaom  
odu©rmef onf oHCmtm; 0k|  
meor®Kwd ]&[ef;jyKzdkYorkwfcif; } udk awmif;\?  
oHCmtm; avsmufywf aom tcg&Sdaom uHonf tu,fí  
jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifhxm;NyD; jzpfol prnfaom odu©rmeftm; 0k|  
meor®Kwd ]&[ef;jyKzdkYorkwfcif; }udk ay;&m\? pum;  
odapjcf;wnf;/

toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom toQifr\ ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg; usifhxm;NyD;jzpfol prnfaom  
odu©rmefonf oHCmtm; 0k|  
meor®Kwd ]&[ef;jyKzdkYorkwfcif; }udk awmif;\?  
oHCmonf ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifhxm;NyD;jzpfol prnfaom odu©rmeftm; 0k|  
meor®Kwd ]&[ef;jyKzdkY orkwfjcf; }udk ay;\?  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;jzpfol prnfaom  
odu©rmeftm; 0k|meor®Kwd ]&[ef;jyKzdkY  
orkwfcif; }udk ay;jcif;udk tMuiftoQifrtm; ESpfoufcif;

&Sd\? xkdtoQifronf qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQifrtm;  
ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd? xkdtoQifronf ajymqdk&m\

oHCmonf ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;jzpfol prnfaom  
odu©rmef tm; 0k|meor®Kwd ]&[ef;jyKzdkYorkwfcif;}  
udk ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\?  
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh  
pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk odrSwf& ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh ujh&JUjypfwifawmfrl  
NyD;vQif udk,fwkdif jyKpkarG;jrL&ef cufcJjCIF;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

119/ 64-1086/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'f ajcmufyg;  
usifhxm;NyD; jzpfí oHCmu rorkwf&ao;aom  
odu©rmefudk &[ef; jyKay;jim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtm;)  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfrl\)/

#### **4-pwkw→odu©myk'f tzGifh**

1087/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;[lonf ESpfESpftydkif;tjcm;wdkY  
umvywfvHk;/

usifhxm;NyD;aom rnfonf odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifhxm;NyD;aom/ rorkwf&ao;aom rnfonf ÚwfvQif  
ESpfBudrfajrmufaom uHjzifh ylöif;cHjCIF;iSg or®Kwd  
ray;&ao;aom/

&[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh[lonf ylöif;cHay;jim;tHh/

]]&[ef;jyKay;tHh}}[k \*kdPf;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
(ur®0gpm) q&mrudkaomfvnf;aumif;?

oydwfudkaomfvnf;aumif;? ouFef;udkaomfvnf;aumif;  
&SmtHh? odrfudkaomfvnf; orkwftHh? 'kuú#f tmywf  
oifhV Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
ur®0gpmESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhukefV ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü OyZÑm,frtm; ygpdwftmywf  
oifhV \*dkPf;ESifh (ur®0gpm) q&mr wkdkYtm;rlum;  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

1088/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV  
"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí &[ef;jyKay;tHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV "r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV t"r®uHü  
t"r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

1089/ ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifhxm;NyD;jzpfí poHCmu or®Kwday;xm;NyD;aom  
odu©rmefudk &[ef;jyKay;tHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL; aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**pwkw→odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **7-\*AÇdeD0\*f 5-yOörodu©myk'f**

1090/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf a,musfm;&z;l;aom  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfjrjynfhao;aom rdef;rudk  
&[ef;jyKay;ukefV

xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf tcsrf; tyl qmavmifjcif;  
rGwfodwfjcif; rSuf jcif av aeyl a>r uif; oef;wdkY\  
tawGUwdkYudk onf;rCHEdkifukef? raumif;ojzifh qdktyfç  
raumif;ojzifh a&mufvmaom pum;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?

udk,fü jzpfqJjzpfaom jyif;xef Murf;MuKwf cg;pyf usifem  
rom,mzG,f rESpfoufzG,fjzpfaom aoavmufaom  
qif;&Ja0'emwdkYudkvnf;aumif; onf;cHEdkifjcif;oabm  
r&Sdukef/

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf a,musfm;&zI;aom  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfrjynfhao;aom rdef;rudk  
&[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf a,musfm;&zI;aom  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfrjynfhao;aom rdef;rudk  
&[ef;jyKay;ukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwapGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwapGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf a,musfm;&zI;aom  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfrjynfhao;aom rdef;rudk  
&[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY a,musfm;&zI;aom  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfrjynfhao;aom rdef;ronf tcsrf; tyl  
qmavmif jcif; rGwfodwfjcif; rSuf jcif av aeyl a>r uif;  
oef;wdkY\ tawGUwdkYudk onf;cHEdkifc\? raumif;ojzifh  
qdktyfç raumif;ojzifh  
a&mufvmaompum;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? udk,füjzpfqJ  
jzpfaom jyif;xef Murf;MuKwf cg;pyf usifem rom,mzG,f  
rESpfoufzG,fjzpfaom aoavmuf aom  
qif;&Ja0'emwdkYudkvnf;aumif; onf;cHEdkifaomoabm  
r&Sd/

&[ef;wdkY a,musfm;&zI;aom  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;aom rdef;ronfomvQif tcsrf; tyl  
qmavmifjcif; rGwfodwfjcif; rSuf jcif av aeyl a>r uif;  
oef;wdkY\ tawGUwdkYudk onf;cHEdkif\? raumif;ojzifh  
qdktyfç raumif;ojzifh a&mufvmaom  
pum;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? udk,fü jzpfqJjzpfaom jyif;xef  
Murf;MuKwf cg;pyf usifem rom,mzG,f





1093/ wpfq,fhESpfESpfrjynfhao;aom rdef;rü  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfrjynfhao;aom rdef;r[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

wpfq,fhESpfESpfrjynfhao;aom  
rdef;rü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí &[ef;jyKay;tHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

wpfq,fhESpfESpfrjynfhao;aom rdef;rü  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfh\k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí &[ef;jyK  
ay;tHh? tmywf roifh/

wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;aom rdef;rü  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfrjynfhao;[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\

wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;aom  
rdef;rü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;aom rdef;rü  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

1094/ wpfq,fhESpfESpfrjynfhao;aom rdef;rudk  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí &[ef;  
jyKay;tHh? wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;aom rdef;rudk  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdú©KeDr?  
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom bdú©KeDrwdkYtm; vnf; tmywf  
roifh/

**ylörodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **7-\*AÇDeD0\*f 6-q|odu©myk'f**

1095/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
bdú©KeDrwdkYonf wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í  
a,mufsm;&zl;aom ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg; rusifh&ao;aom rdef;rudk  
&[ef;jyKay;ukef\

xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf rdkufrJukef\? ruRrf;usifukef?  
tyf rtyfudkvnf; rodukef/ tvdkenf; aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í a,mufsm;&zl; aom  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
rusifh&ao;aom rdef;rudk &[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;}}[k  
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyPfy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í a,mufsm;&zl;aom  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
rusifh&ao;aom rdef;rudk &[ef;jyKay;ukef\[lonf  
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrWfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrWfpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í a,mufsm;&zl;aom  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg; rusifh&  
ao;aom rdef;rudk &[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY b  
(bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtri) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/  
uJh&JUawmfrií w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfriNyD;vQif  
&[ef;wdkYudk-

&[ef;wdkY wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í  
a,mufsm;&zl;aom ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg; rusifh&ao;aom rdef;rudk  
odu©mor®Kwday;jcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfri\[k  
rdefYawmfri\?

&[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf?  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í a,mufsm;&zl;aom  
xdkrdef;ronf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif vuf0Jwpfzuf  
yCHk;xufü {uoDudk pHy,fwifí bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
&Sdcdk;vsuf aqmifhaMumifh xdkifNyD;um  
vuftkyfcsDvsuf-

]]toQifrwdkY tuREkfyfonf ptrnf &Sdyg\? prnfaom  
toQifr\ wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í a,mufsm;&zl;aom

olygwnf;? tuREkfyfonf oHCmtm; ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;wdkYü odu©mor®Kwdudk  
awmif;yg\}}[k avQmuf&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí  
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom bdú©KeDronf oHCmudk odap&rnf/

1096/ ]]toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom toQifr\  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í a,mufsm;&zl;aom prnfaom  
rdef;ronf oHCmtm; ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg; usifhzdkY&ef odu©mor®Kwdudk  
awmif;\? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom uHonf  
tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf wpfq,fhESpfESpf jynfhNyD;í  
a,mufsm;&zl;aom prnfaom rdef;rtm;  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifhzdkY&ef odu©mor®Kwdudk ay;&m\? pum;  
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom toQifr\  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í a,mufsm;&zl;aom prnfaom  
rdef;ronf oHCmtm; ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg; usifhzdkY&ef odu©mor®Kwdudk  
awmif;\? oHCmonf wpfq,fhESpfESpf jynfhNyD;í  
a,mufsm;&zl;aom prnfaom rdef;rtm;  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifhzdkY&ef odu©mor®Kwdudk ay;\?  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í a,mufsm; &zl;aom prnfaom  
rdef;rtm; ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifhzdkY&ef odu©m or®Kwday;jcif;udk tMuiftoQifrtm;  
ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xdktoQifronf qdwfqdwf ae&m\?  
tMuiftoQifrtm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xdktoQifronf  
ajymqdk&mV

oHCmonf wpfq,fhESpfESpf jynfhNyD;í  
a,mufsm;&zl;aom prnfaom rdef;rtm;  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifhzdkY&ef odu©mor®Kwdudk ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm;

ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY  
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh bESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk  
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í a,mufsm;&zI;aom  
xdkrdef;rudk-

(1) ]]touwofjCIF;rS a&SmifaMumif;jzpfaom  
odu©myk'fudk ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; rvGefusL;atmif  
usifhoHk;aqmufwnfygV/y/ (6) aevGJnpmpm;jCIF;rS  
MuOfa&SmifaMumif;jzpfaom odu©myk'fudk  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; rvGefusL;atmif  
usifhoHk;aqmufwnfyg\}}[k podkY qdkavmh[k  
ajymqdk&rnf/

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JU jypfwifawmf  
rINyD;vQif ukd,fwdkif jyKpkarG;jrL&ef cufcJjCIF;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

121/ 66-1097/ tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í a,mufsm;&zI;aom  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifhxm;NyD; r[kwf aom rdef;rudk &[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh?  
(xdkbdu©KeDrtn;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

## 6-q|odu©myk'f tzGifh

1098/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpwkw-uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&SdtyfV

wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD; rnfonf  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfodkY Oifa&mufNyD;aom rdef;rwnf;/

a,mufsm;&zI;aomrdef;r rnfonf a,mufsm;wpfyg;  
oGm;vmzI;aom rdef;rudk qdkvdkV

ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;[lonf ESpfESpftydkif;tjcm;  
&Sdaom umvywfvHk;/

usifhxm;NyD; r[kwfaom rnfonf  
tusifhodu©mudkaomfvnf; ray;&ao;? ay;xm;NyD;  
jzpfaom tusifhodu©monfaomfvnf; ysufV

&[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh[lonf ylöif;cHay;tHh/

]]&[ef;jyKay;tHh}}[k \*dkPf;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
(ur®0gpm) q&mrudkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
oydwfudkaomfvnf;aumif;? ouFef;udkaomfvnf;aumif;  
&SmrSD;tHh? odrfudkaomfvnf; orkwftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV

Úwf\tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
ur®0gpmESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhukefV ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü OyZÑm,frtm; ygpdwftmywf  
oifhV \*dkPf;ESifh (ur®0gpm) q&mrwdkYtm; rlum;  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

1099/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV  
"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí &[ef;jyKay;tHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV "r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí &[ef;jyKay;tHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV t"r®uHü t"r®uH[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí &[ef;jyKay;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

1100/ wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í a,mufsm;&zl;aomç  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifhxm;NyD;aom rdef;rudk &[ef;jyKay;tHh? tmywf  
roifh/ ½l;aom bdü©KeDr? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdü©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**q|odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

**7-\*AÇdeD0\*f 7-owârodu©myk'f**

1101/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í  
a,mufsm;&z;l;aom ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg; usifhxm;NyD;om jzpfí oHCmu  
rorkwf &ao;aom rdef;ruk d &[ef;jyKay;ukefV

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]odu©rmefwdkY vmMuukef?  
p0w→Kudk odukefavmh? p0w→Kudk ay;ukefavmh?  
p0w→Kudk aqmifcJhukefavmh? p0w→Kudk tvdk&Sd\?  
p0w→Kudk tyfatmif jyKukefavmh}}[k qdkukefV  
xdkrdef;rwdkYonf ]]toQifrwdkY igwdkYonf  
odu©rmefwdkY r[kwfuukef? igwdkYonfum; bdu©KeDr  
wdkYomwnf;}}[k qdkukefV

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf wpfq,fhESpfESpf jynfhNyD;í  
a,mufsm;&z;l;aom ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg; usifhxm;NyD;om jzpfí oHCmu  
rorkwf&ao;aom rdef;ruk d &[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;}}[k  
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í a,mufsm;&z;l;aom  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifhxm;NyD;om jzpfí oHCmu rorkwf&ao;aom  
odu©rmefuk d &[ef;jyK ay;ukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k  
pdppfar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrlV/y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í a,mufsm;&z;l;aom  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifh  
xm;NyD;om jzpfí oHCmu rorkwf&ao;aom odu©rmefuk d  
&[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef; wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY  
jyKrdacomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYudkMunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf; aumif;/y/[k

uJh&JUawmfrlí w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif  
&[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í  
a,mufsm;&z;l;aom ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg; usifhxm;NyD;aom odu©rmefudk  
&[ef;jyK&ef or®Kwday;jcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k  
rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf?  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í a,mufsm;&z;l;aom  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifhxm;NyD;aom xdkodu©rmefonf oHCmodkY  
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK;xufü {uoDudk  
pHy,fwifí bdu©KeDrwdkY\ ajcwdkYudk &Sdcdk;í  
aqmifhaMumifhxdkifum vuftkyf csDvsuf-

]]toQifrwdkY tuREkfyfonf ptrnf &Sdyg\? prnfaom  
toQifr\ wpfq,fhESpfESpf jynfhNyD;í a,mufsm;&z;l;aom  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;ol odu©rmefyg wnf;/  
oHCmtm; &[ef;jyKzdkY&ef orkwfjcif; ]0k|meor®Kwd}  
udk awmif;yg\}}[k avQmuf&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí  
pGrf;&nf &Sdaom bdu©KeDronf oHCmudk odap&rnf/

1102/ ]]toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom toQifr\  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í a,mufsm;&z;l;aom  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg; wdkYü  
usifhxm;NyD;aom prnfaom odu©rmefonf oHCmtm;  
&[ef;jyKzdkY&ef orkwfjcif; ]0k|meor®Kwd} udk  
awmif;\? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom uHonf  
tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í  
a,mufsm;&z;l;aom ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'f  
ajcmufyg; usifhxm;NyD;aom prnfaom odu©rmeftm;  
&[ef;jyKzdkY&ef orkwfjcif; ]0k|meor®Kwd} udk  
ay;&m\? pum; odapjcif;wnf;/



toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom toQifr\  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í a,mufsm;&zl;aom  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifhxm;NyD;aom prnfaom odu©rmefonf oHCmtm; 0k|  
meor®Kwdudk awmif;\? oHCm onf  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfhjynfhNyD;í a,mufsm;&zl;aom  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'f ajcmufyg;  
usifhxm;NyD;aom prnfaom odu©rmeftm; 0k|  
meor®Kwdudk ay;\ wpfq,fhESpfESpf jynfhNyD;í  
a,mufsm;&zl;aom ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg; usifhxm;NyD;aom prnfaom  
odu©rmeftm; 0k|meor®Kwday;jcif;udk tMuiftoQifrtm;  
ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xdktoQifronf qdwfqdwf ae&m\?  
tMuiftoQifrtm; ESpfoufjcif;r&Sd? xdktoQifronf  
ajymqdk&m\

oHCmonf wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í  
a,mufsm;&zl;aom ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;aom prnfaom  
odu©rmeftm; 0k|meor®Kwdudk ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm;  
ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY  
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk  
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJ&JU jypfwifawmf  
rlNyD;vQif udk,fwdkif jyKpkarG;jrL&ef cufcJjcif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

122/ 67-1103/ tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í a,mufsm; &zl;aom  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifhxm;NyD;om jzpfí oHCmu rorkwf&aom  
odu©rmefudk &[ef;jyK ay;jim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDrtm;)  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 7-owårodu©myk'f tzGifh

1104/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&SdtyfV

wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;aom rnfonf  
wpfq,fhESpfESpfodkY a&mufNyD;aom rdef;rwnf;/

a,mufsm;&z;l;aomrdef;r rnfonf a,mufsm;wpfyg;  
oGm;vmzl;aom rdef;rudk qdkvdkV

ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;[lonf  
ESpfESpftydkif;tjcm;&Sdaom umvwdkYywfvHk;/

usifhxm;NyD;aom rnfonf odu©myk'fajcmufyg;wdkYü  
usifhxm;NyD;aom rdef;rwnf;/ rorkwf&ao;aom rnfonf  
Úwåd'kwd,uHjzifh Ok|meor®Kwdudk ray;&ao;ol  
odu©rmef jzpfV

&[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh[lonf ylöif;cHay;tHh/

]]&[ef;jyKay;tHh}}[k \*dkPf;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
(ur®0gpm) q&mrudkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
oydwfudkaomfvnf;aumif;? ouFef;udkaomfvnf;aumif;  
&SmazGtHh? odrfudkaomfvnf; orkwftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV

Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV ur®0gpm  
ESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhukefV  
ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü OyZÑm,frtm; ygpdwftmywf oifhV  
\*dkPf;ESifh (ur®0gpm) q&mrwdkY tm;um; 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV

1105/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV  
"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&Sdonf jzpfí &[ef;jyKay;tHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV "r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? ? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV t"r®uHü  
t"r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

1106/ wpfq,fhESpfESpfjynfhNyD;í a,mufsm;&z;l;aomç  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;aomç oHCmu  
orkwfxm;NyD;aom odu©rmefudk &[ef;jyKay;tHh?  
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**owårodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **7-\*AÇdeD0\*f 8-t|rodu©myk'f**

1107/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg xkv'eE  
´mbdu©KeDronf twlaewynfhrudk &[ef;jyKay;NyD;í  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; rcsD;ajr\$muf?  
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rcsD; ajr\$mufap/

xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYonf rdkufrJukef\? ruRrf;usifukef?  
tyf rtyfudkvnf; rodukef/

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
toQifrxkv'eE´monf twlaewynfhrudk &[ef;jyKay;NyD;í  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; rcsD;ajr\$muf?  
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rcsD;ajr\$muf apbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfij ajymqdkukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE´mbdu©KeDronf twlaewynfhrudk  
&[ef;jyKay;NyD;í ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; rdrd  
udk,fwdkifvnf; rcsD;ajr\$muf? olwpfyg;udkvnf;  
rcsD;ajr\$mufapbJ ae\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfriV/y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE´m

bdu©KeDronf twlaewynfhrudk &[ef;jyKay;NyD;í  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk; rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; rcsD;ajr\$muF?  
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rcsD;ajr\$muFapbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p  
(xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDr jyKrdaom trl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

123/ 68-1108/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf twlaewynfhrudk  
&[ef;jyK ay;NyD;í ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk;  
(udk,fwdkifvnf;) rcsD;ajr\$muFjim;tHh? (olwpfyg; udkvnf;)  
rcsD;ajr\$muFapjim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDr tm;)  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfri\)/

## 8-t|rodu©myk'f tzGifh

1109/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&SdtyfV

twlaewynfhr[lonf twlaeavh&Sdaom wynfhrudk  
qdkvdKv

&[ef;jyKay;NyD;í[lonf ylöif;cHay;NyD;í/

ESpfESpfwdkY ywfVHk;[lonf  
ESpfESpfydkif;tjcm;&Sdaom umvwdkYywfVHk;/

rdrdvnf; rcsD;ajr\$muFjim;tHh[lonf ygVdoifjcif; t|  
uxmoifjcif; oGefoifjcif; qHk;rjcif;jzifh udk,fwdkif  
rcsD;ajr\$muFjim;tHh/

rcsD;ajr\$muFapjim;tHh[lonf olwpfyg;udk  
rapcdkif;jim;tHh?

]]ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk; rdrdrlnf;  
rcsD;ajr\$muFawmhtHh? olwpfyg;udkvnf;  
rcsD;ajr\$muFapawmhtHh}}[k 0efcsumrQü ygpdwftmywf  
oifhV

1110/ tEÅ&m,f &SdtHh? &Smí r&tHh? tmywf roifh?  
emzsm;aom bdu©KeDrtn;vnf; tmywfhroifh?  
ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**t|rodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **7-\*AÇdeD0\*f 9-e0rodu©myk'f**

1111/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; &[ef;jyK  
ay;aom q&mr ]OyZÑm,f} aemufodkY rvdkufukef/

xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYonf rdkufrJukef\? ruRrf;usifukef?  
tyf rtyfudkvnf; rodukef/

tvddenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; &[ef;  
jyKay;aom q&mraemufodkY rvdkufukefbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyphjy ajymqdk Muukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
&[ef;jyKay;aom q&mraemufodkY rvdkuf ukef[lonf  
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrlV/y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; &[ef;jyKay;aom  
q&mraemufodkY rvdkufukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p  
(bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

124/ 69-1112/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk; &[ef;jyK ay;aom (OyZÑm,f)  
q&mraemufodkY rvdKufjim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDrtm;)  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfri\))/

## 9-e0rodu©myk'ftzGifh

1113/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/  
bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&SdtyfV

&[ef;jyKay;aom[lonf ylöif;cHay;aom &[ef;rdef;rwnf;/  
q&mr rnfonf OyZÑm,fq&mrudk qdkvdkV  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk;[lonf  
ESpfESpfytdkif;tjcm;&Sdaom umvwdkYywfVHk;/  
aemufodkYrvdkufjim;tHh[lonf udk,fwdkif  
rvkyfauR;jim;tHh/  
]]ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk; rvkyfauR;awmhtHh}}[k  
0efcsumrQü ygpdwftmywf oifhV

1114/ OyZÑm,fronf rdkufrJolaomfvnf;jzpfap  
tvZÆDaomfvnf;jzpfap tmywf roifh? emzsm;aom  
bdu©KeDrtm;vnf; tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf;  
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpuvOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

## e0rodu©myk'f NyD;V

-----

## 7-\*AÇded0\*f 10-'orodu©myk'f

1115/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&HjzpfaoM  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfriLaomtcg xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDronf twlaewynfhrudk

&[ef;jyKay;NyD;aemuf rdrdvnf; ac:roGm;?  
olwpfyg;udkvnf; ac:roGm;ap/ vifjzpfolu zrf;,l oGm;/

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
toQifr xkv'eE'monf twlae wynfhr udk  
&[ef;jyKay;NyD;aemuf rdrdvnf; ac:roGm;?  
olwpfyg;udkvnf; ac:roGm;apbdoenf;? vifjzpfolu  
zrf;,loGm;\? pbdu©KeDronf t&yfwpyg;odkY tu,fí  
zJoGm;tHh? vifjzpfolu rzrf;r,lav&m}}[k uJh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf twlaewynfhrudk  
&[ef;jyKay;NyD;aemuf rdrdvnf; ac:roGm;  
olwpfyg;udkvnf; ac:roGm;ap? vifa,mufsm;onf zrf;,loGm;\  
[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf twlaewynfhrudk &[ef;jyKay;NyD;aemuf  
rdrdvnf; ac:roGm;? olwpfyg;udkvnf; ac:roGm;apbdoenf;/  
vifjzpfolu zrf;,loGm;bd\? &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDr jyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcf;isgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

125/ 70-1116/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf twlaewynfhrudk  
&[ef;jyKay; NyD;aemuf t,kwfojzifh ajcmuf,lZem  
ig;,lZemc&D;wdkYodkYvnf; rdrdvnf; ac:roGm;tHh?  
olwpfyg;udkvnf; ac:roGm;apjim;tHh?  
(xdkbdu©KeDrtn;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukef avmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## **10-'orodu©myk'f tzGifh**

1117/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

twlaewynfhr rnfonf twlaeavh&Sdaom wynfhrudk  
qdkvdkV

&[ef;jyKay;NyD;aemuf[lonf ylöif;cHay;NyD;aemuf/  
rdrdvnf;ac:roGm;tHh[lonf udk,fwdkifac:í  
roGm;jim;tHh/

olwpfyg;udkvnf; ac:roGm;aptHh[lonf olwpfyg;udk  
rapcdkif;jim;tHh/

]]t,kwfojzifh ajcmuf,lZem ig;,lZemc&D;wdkYodkYvnf;  
rdrdvnf; ac:roGm; olwpfyg;udk vnf;  
ac:roGm;apawmhtHh}}[k 0efcsumrQü ygpdwftmywf  
oifhV

1118/ tEÅ&m,f &SdtHh? tazmfbdu©KeDrudk&Smí  
r&tHh? tmywf roifh? emzsm;aom bdü©KeDr tm;vnf;  
tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/  
½l;aom bdü©KeDr? tppvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdü©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**'orodu©myk'f NyD;V**

**owår\*AÇdeD0\*f NyD;V**

-----

## **8-ukrm&Dblw0\*f 1-yXrodu©myk'f**

1119/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpf aom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
bdü©KeDrwdkYonf toufESpfq,frjynfhao; onfh  
owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPrudk &[ef;jyKay;ukefV

xdkomraPrwdkYonf tcsrf; tyl qmavmifjcif;  
rGwfodyfjcif; rSuf jcif av aeyl a>r uif; oef;wdkY\  
tawGUwdkYudk onf;rcHEdkifukef? raumif;ojzifh qdktyfç  
raumif;ojzifh a&mufvm aom pum;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?  
udk,füjzpfqJjzpfaoim jyif;xef Murf;MuKwf cg;pyf usifem  
rom ,mzG,f rESpfoufzG,fjzpfaoim aoavmufaom



qif;&Ja0'emwdkYudkvnf;aumif; onf;cHEkdifjCIF; oabm  
r&SdukefonfomvQifwnf;/

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf toufESpfq,f rjynfh ao;onfh  
owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPrudk  
&[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjyPfy ajymqdkukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
toufESpfq,frjynfhao;onfh owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol  
omraPrudk &[ef;jyKay;ukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrWfpGmbk&m;k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrWfpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf toufESpfq,frjynfhao;onfh owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol  
omraPrudk &[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;/

&[ef;wdkYtoufESpfq,f rjynfhao;onfh  
owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPrnf tcsrf;tyludk  
onf;rcHEkdifao;/y/ aoavmufaom  
qif;&Ja0'emwdkYudkvnf; onf;cHEdkifjCIF;oabm r&Sdao;/  
&[ef;wdkY toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD;aom  
owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPrnfom tcsrf;tyludk  
onf;cHEkdif\y/ aoavmufaom qif;&Ja0'emwdkYudkvnf;  
onf;cHEkdifjCIF;oabm &Sd\ &[ef;wdkY p  
(bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtri) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf; aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

126/ 71-1120/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf toufESpfq,f  
rjynfhao;onfh owdkYorD; ysKdjzpfol omraPrtm;  
&[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

**1-yXrodu©myk'f tzGifh**

1121/ tMuiflonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

toufESpfq,frjynfhao;aom rnfonf tESpfESpfq,fodkY  
ra&mufao;aom/

owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol rnfonf omraPrudk qdkvdk\

&[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh[lonf ylöif;cHay;tHh/

]]&[ef;jyKay;tHh}}[k \*dkPf;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
(ur®0gpm) q&mrudkaomfvnf;aumif;? oydwf  
udkaomfvnf;aumif;? ouFef;udkaomfvnf;aumif;  
&SmazGtHh? odrfudkaomfvnf; orkwftHh? 'kuú#f tmywf  
oifh\

Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ ur®0gpm  
ESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhukefh\  
ur®0gpmtqHk;ü OyZÑm,frtm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\  
\*dkPf;ESifh (ur®0gpm) q&mrwdkYtm;rl um;  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

1122/ toufESpfq,f rjynfhao;ol (omraPr) ü toufESpfq,f  
rjynfhao;[k trSwf &Sdonf jzpfí &[ef;jyKay;tHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

toufESpfq,f rjynfhao;ol (omraPr)  
ü ,kHrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí &[ef;jyKay;tHh? 'kuú#f tmywf  
oifh\

toufESpfq,f rjynfhao;ol (omraPr) ü  
toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? tmywf roifh/

toufESpfq,f jynfhNyD;ol (omraPr) ü toufESpfq,f  
rjynfhao;[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\  
toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD;ol (omraPr) ü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD;ol (omraPr) ü  
toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD;[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

1123/ toufESpfq,f rjynfhao;ol (omraPr) udk  
toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD;[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? toufESpfq,f jynfhNyD;ol (omraPr) udk

toufESpfq,f jynfhNyD;[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr?  
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf  
roifh/

**yXrodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **8-ukrm&Dblw0\*f 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f**

1124/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf toufESpfq,fom jynfhNyD;í  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
rusifh&ao;aom owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPrudk  
&[ef;jyKay;ukefV

xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf rdkufrJukef\? ruRrf;usifukef?  
tyf rtyfudkvnf; rodukef/

tvdkenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifhbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
toufESpfq,fom jynfhNyD;í ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg; rusifh&ao;aom  
owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPrudkd &[ef;jyK  
ay;ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjypfjyajymqdkMuukefV/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf toufESpfq,fom  
jynfhNyD;í ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk; odu©myk'f ajcmufyg;  
rusifh&ao;aom owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPrudkd  
&[ef;jyKay;ukef\lonf rSefo avm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;  
awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfriV/ &[ef;wdkY ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf toufESpfq,fomjynfhNyD;í  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;

rusifh&ao;aom owdkY orD;ysKdjzpfol omraPrudkdk  
&[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY  
jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ uJh&JUawmfrlí  
w&m;pum; udk a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk-

&[ef;wdkY wpfq,fh&SpfESpf&SdNyD;aom  
owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPrudkdk  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifh&ef[laom  
odu©mor®Kwday;jCIF;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\[k  
rdefYawmfrlV &[ef;wdkY podkYay;&rnf/

xdkwpfq,fh&SpfESpf&SdNyD;aom  
owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPronf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí  
vuf0Jwpfzuf yCHk;xufü {uoDudk pHy,fwifí  
bdu©KeDrwdkY\ ajcwdkYudk &Sdcdk;vsuf  
aqmifhaMumifh xdkifum vuftkyfcsDvsuf-

]]toQifrwdkY tuREkfyfonf ptrnf &Sdyg\? prnfaom  
toQifr\ wpfq,fh&SpfESpf&SdNyD; aom  
owdkYorD;ysdjzpfol omraPrygwnf;? tuREkfyfonf  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifh&ef[laom odu©mor®Kwdudk oHCmtm;  
awmif;yg\}}[k avQmuf&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí  
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom bdu©KeDronf oHCmudk odap&rnf/

1125/ ]]toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom toQifr\ wpfq,fh&SpfESpf  
&SdNyD;aom owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol prnfaom omraPronf  
oHCmudk ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifh&ef[laom odu©mor®Kwdudk awmif;\? oHCmtm;  
avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom uHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?  
oHCmonf wpfq,fh&SpfESpf&SdNyD;aom  
owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol prnfaom omraPrtm;  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;

usifh&ef[laom odu©mor®Kwdudk ay;&m\? þum;  
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom toQifr\  
wpfq,fh&SpfESpf&SdNyD;aom owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol  
þrnfaom omraPronf oHCmtm; ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg; usifh&ef[laom odu©mor®Kwdudk  
awmif;\? oHCmonf wpfq,fh&SpfESpf&SdNyD;aom  
owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol þrnfaom omraPrtm;  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifh&ef[laom odu©mor®Kwdudk ay;\?  
wpfq,fh&SpfESpf&SdNyD;aom owdkY orD;ysKdjzpfol  
þrnfaom omraPrtm; ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifh&ef[laom  
odu©mor®Kwday;jcif;udk tMuiftoQifrtm; ESpfoufjcif;  
&Sd\? xdktoQifronf qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQifrtm;  
ESpfoufjcif;r&Sd? xdktoQifronf ajymqdk&mV

oHCmonf wpfq,fh&SpfESpf&SdNyD;aom  
owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol þrnfaom omraPrtm;  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifh&ef[laom odu©mor®Kwdudk  
ay;tyfNyD? oHCm tm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh  
qdwfqdwfae\? þodkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh þESpfouf  
onfhtjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

wpfq,fh&SpfESpf&SdNyD;aom  
xdkowdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPrudk- ]](1) toufowf jcif;rS  
MuOfa&SmifaMumif;jzpfaom odu©myk'fudk  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; rvGefusL;atmif usifhoHk;  
aqmufwnfygV/y/ (6) aevGJnpmpm;jcif;rS  
MuOfa&SmifaMumif;jzpfaom odu©myk'fudk ESpfESpf  
wdkYywfvHk; rvGefusL;atmif usifhoHk;aqmufwnfyg\}}  
þodkY qdkavmh[k ajymqdk&rnf/

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JU jypfwifawmf  
rINyD;vQif ukd,fwdkif jyKpkarG;jrL&ef cufcJjcif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY            podkYvQif            bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

127/                    72-1126/                    tMuifbdu©KeDronf  
toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD;aom    ESpfESpf    wdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;    rusifh&ao;aom    owdkYorD;ysKd  
jzpfol                    omraPrudk                    &[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh?  
(xdkbdu©KeDrtn;)    ygpdwftmywf    oifh\}}    podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f tzGifh

1127/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/  
bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/    pt&mü    þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY    a&mufaom    rdef;rudk    ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD;aom    rnfonf    tESpfESpfq,fodkY  
a&mufNyD;aom olwnf;/

owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol rnfonf omraPrudk qdkvdk\

ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;[lonf  
ESpfESpfthydkif;tjcm;&Sdaom umvwdkYywfvHk;/

rusifh&ao;aom    rnfonf    tusifhodu©mudkaomfvnf;  
ray;&ao;? ay;xm;NyD;jzpfaoam tusifhodu©monfaomfvnf;  
ysufpD;\

&[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh[lonf ylöif;cHay;tHh/

]]&[ef;jyKay;tHh}}[k    \*dkPf;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
(ur®0gpm)                    q&mrudkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
oydwfudkaomfvnf;aumif;?    ouFef;udkaomfvnf;aumif;  
&SmazGtHh?    odrfudkaomfvnf;    orkwftHh?    'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\

Úwf\                    tqHk;ü                    'kuú#ftmywf                    oifh\  
ur®0gpmESpfBudrfwdkY\                    tqHk;ü                    'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhukef\ ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü OyZÑm,frtm; ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\    \*dkPf;ESifh    (ur®0gpm)    q&mrwdkY    tm;rlum;  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

1128/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
 &[ef;jyKay;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV  
 "r®uHü ,HkrSm;&Sdonf jzpfí &[ef;jyKay;tHh?  
 ygpdwftmywf oifhV "r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
 &[ef;jyKay;tHh? ? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
 t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV t"r®uHü  
 t"r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

1129/ toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD;aomç  
 ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
 usifhxm;NyD;aom owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPrudk  
 &[ef;jyKay;tHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdü©KeDr?  
 tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom bdü©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf  
 roifh/

**'kwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **8-ukrm&Dblw0\*f 3-wwd,odu©myk'f**

1130/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
 om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
 aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
 bdü©KeDrwdkYonf toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD;aom  
 ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
 odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;om jzpfí oHCmu  
 rorkwf&ao;aom owdkYorD; ysKdjzpfol omraPrudk  
 &[ef;jyKay;ukefV

bdü©KeDrwdkYu ]]odu©rmefwdkY vmukefavmh?  
 p0w→Kudk odukefavmh? p0w→Kudk ay;ukef avmh?  
 p0w→Kudk aqmifcJhukefavmh? p0w→Kudk tvdk&Sd\  
 p0w→Kudk tyfatmif jyKukefavmh}}[k ajymqdkukefV  
 xkdbdÜ©KeDri,fwdkYu ]]toQifrwdkY igwdkYonfum;  
 odu©rmefrsm; r[kwfukey? igwdkY onf  
 bdü©KeDrwdkYwnf;}}[k ajymqdkV

tvdkenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD; aom  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg;  
usifhxm;NyD;omjzpfí oHCmu rorkwf&ao;aom  
owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPrukd  
&[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\?  
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD;aom ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fhajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;om jzpfí oHCmu  
rorkwf&ao;aom owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPrukd  
&[ef;jyKay;ukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD;aom  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;om jzpfí oHCmu  
rorkwf&ao;aom owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPrukd  
&[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY  
jyKrdamtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjicif; iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ uJh&JUawmfrlNyD;í  
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD;aom  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;aom  
owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPrukd &[ef;jyK&ef  
orkwfjicif; ]0k|meor®Kwd} udk ay;jcif;iSg cGifhjyK  
awmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf/

toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD;aom ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;aom xdkowdkY  
orD;ysKdjzpfol omraPronf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif  
vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK;xufü {uoDudk pHy,fwifí



bdu©KeDrwdkY\ ajcwdkYudk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif  
aqmifhaMumifhxdkifum vuftkyfcsDvsuf-

]]toQifrwdkY tuREkfyfonf þtrnf &Sdyg\? þrnfaom  
toQifr\ touf ESpfq,fjynfh NyD;aom  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;aom owdkYorD;  
ysKdjzpfol omraPrygwnf;/ tuREkfyfonf oHCmtm; 0k|  
meor®Kwdudk awmif;yg\}}[k avQmuf&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/  
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí  
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom bdu©KeDronf oHCmudk odap&rnf/

1131/ ]]toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom toQifr\  
toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD;aom ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;aom þrnfaom  
owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPronf oHCmtm; 0k|  
meor®Kwdudk awmif;\? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom  
tcg&Sdaom uHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf touf  
ESpfq,fjynfhNyD;aom ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;aom þrnfaom  
owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPrtm; 0k|meor®Kwdudk  
ay;&m\? þum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom toQifr\  
toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD;aom ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;aom þrnfaom  
owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPronf oHCmtm; 0k|  
meor®Kwdudk awmif;\? oHCm onf  
toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD;aom ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;aom þrnfaom  
owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPrtm; 0k|meor®Kwdudk ay;V  
toufESpfq,f jynfhNyD;aom ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;aom þrnfaom owdkY  
orD;ysKdjzpfol omraPrtm; 0k|meor®Kwday;jcif;udk  
tMuiftoQifrtm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xdktoQifronf

qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQifrtm; ESpfoufjcf; r&Sd?  
xdktoQifronf ajymqdk&m\

oHCmonf toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD;aom  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk; odu©myk'fajcmufyg; usifhxm;  
NyD;aom þrnfaom owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPrtm; 0k|  
meor®Kwdudk ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\?  
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? þodkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh  
þESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh ujh&JU jypfwifawmf  
rlNyD;vQif udk,fwdkif jyKpkarG;jrL&ef cufcJjcf;/y/

&[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
þodu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

128/ 73-1132/ tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD;aom ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;jzpfí oHCmu rorkwf&  
ao;aom owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPrudk  
&[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDr tm;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} þodkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

### **3-wwd,odu©myk'f tzGifh**

1133/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ þt&mü þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkYa&mufaom rdef;rudkdk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD;aom rnfonf tESpfESpfq,fodkY  
a&mufaomolwnf;/

owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol rnfonf omraPrudk qkdvd\

ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk;[lonf  
ESpfESpftykdif;tjcm;&Sdaom umvwdkYywfVHk;/

usifhxm;NyD;aom rnfonf odu©myk'fajcmufyg;wdkYü  
usifhxm;NyD;aom/ rorkwf&ao;aom rnfonf  
Úwåd'kwd,uHjzifh 0k|meor®Kwd ]&[ef;jyK&eforkwfjcf;}  
ukd ray;&ao;aom/

&[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh[lonf ylöif;cHay;jim;tHh/

]]&[ef;jyKay;tHh} }[k \*kdPf;ukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
ur®0gpmq&mrukdaomfvnf;aumif;? oydwf  
ukdaomfvnf;aumif;? ouFef;ukdaomfvnf;aumif;  
&SmazGtHh? odrfukdaomfvnf; orkwftHh? 'kuú#f tmywf  
oifhV

Úwf\ tqkH;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV ur®0gpm  
ESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqkH;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhukef V  
ur®0gpm\ tqkH;ü OyZÑm,frtm; ygpdwftmywf oifhV  
\*kdPf;ESifh (ur®0gpm) q&mrwdkY tm;rlum;  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhukefV

1134/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV  
"r®uHü ,kHrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí &[ef;jyKay;tHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV "r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
t"r®uHü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV t"r®uHü  
t"r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

1135/ toufESpfq,fjynfhNyD;aomç  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvkH;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;aomç oHCmu  
orkwfxm;NyD;aomç owdkYorD;ysKdjzpfol omraPrukD  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? tmywf roifh/

½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aaom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**wwd, odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **8-ukrm&Dblw0\*f 4-pwkw→odu©myk'f**

1136/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;okH;aeawmfraomtcg

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf wpfq,fhESpf0g r&bJ (OyZÑm,fjyKí)  
&[ef;jyKay;ukef\

xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf rkdufrJukef\? ruRrf;usifukef?  
tyf rtyfukdvnf; rodukef? twlae wynfhrwdkYonfvnf;  
rkdufrJukef\? ruRrf;usifukef? tyf rtyfukdvnf; rodukef/

tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf wpfq,fhESpf0g r&bJ  
&[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsumekef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf wpfq,fhESpf0g r&bJ  
&[ef;jyKay;ukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwapGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwapGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf wpfq,fhESpf0g r&bJ &[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaom tri) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKajcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

129/ 74-1137/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf wpfq,fhESpf0g  
r&bJ (OyZÑm,f jyKí) &[ef;jyK ay;jim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

#### **4-pwkw→odu©myk'f**

1138/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm &Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

wpfq,fhESpf0g r&bJ rnfonf wpfq,fhESpf0godkY  
ra&mufao;olwnf;/

&[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh[lonf ylöif;cHay;jim;tHh/

]]&[ef; jyKay;tHh}}[k \*kdPf;ukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
ur®0gpm q&mrukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
oydwfukdaomfvnf;aumif;? ouFef;ukdaomfvnf;aumif;  
&SmazGtHh? odrfukdaomfvnf; orkwftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV

Úwf\ tqkH;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV ur®0gpm  
ESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqkH;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhukefV  
ur®0gpm\ tqkH;ü OyZÑm,frtm; ygpdwftmywf oifhV  
\*kdPf;ESifh (ur®0gpm) q&mrwdkYtm; rlum;  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhukefV

1139/ wpfq,fhESpf0gjynfhNyD;rS &[ef;jyKay;tHh?  
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tp vufOD;  
vGefusL;aaom bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**pwkw→odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **8- ukrm&Dblw0\*f 5-yOörodu©myk'f**

1140/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;okH;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf wpfq,fhESpf0gom jynfhí oHCmu  
rorkwf&ao;b] (OyZÑm,fjyKí) &[ef;jyKay;ukefV

xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf rkdufrJukef\? ruRrf;usifukef?  
tyf rtyfukdvnf; rodukef? twlae wynfhrwdkYonfvnf;  
rkdufrJukef\? ruRrf;usifukef? tyf rtyfukdvnf; rodukef/

tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf wpfq,fhESpf0gomjynfhí oHCmu  
rorkwf&ao;b] &[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcSukef\? tjyppfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
wpfq,fhESpf0gomjynfhí oHCmu rorkwf&ao;b] &[ef;jyK  
ay;ukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf wpfq,fhESpf0gomjynfhí oHCmu rorkwf&ao;bJ  
&[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY  
jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf; aumif;/y/ ujh&JUawmfrlí  
w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY wpfq,fhESpf0gjynfhNyD;aom  
bdu©KeDrtn; 0k|myeor®Kwd<sup>1</sup>ukd ay;jcif;iSg cGifhjyK  
awmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf/

wpfq,fhESpf0gjynfhNyD;aom xdkbdu©KeDronf  
oHCmodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif vuf0Jwpfzuf yckH; xufü  
{uoDukd pHy,fwifí oDwif;BuD;ukefaom bdu©KeDrwdkY\  
ajcwdkYukd &Sdckd;NyD;vQif aqmifh aMumifhxkdifum  
vuftkyfcsDvsuf-

]]toQifrwdkY wpfq,fhESpf0gjynfhNyD;aom prnfaom  
tuREkfyfonf bdu©KeDoHCmtm; 0k|myeor®Kwdukd  
awmif;yg\}}[k avQmuf&rnf/ ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;  
awmif;&rnf/ okH;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/

xkdbdu©KeDrukD oHCmu ]]pbdu©KeDronf uRrf;usif\  
avm vZÆDravm}}[k ykdif;jcm; (ESKdif;csdef) &rnf/ tu,fí  
rkdufvnf; rkdufrJtHh? tvZÆDrvnf; jzpftHh? ray;&/ tu,fí  
rkdufrJ vQif vZÆDrjzpfaomfvnf; ray;&/ tu,fí  
uRrf;usifaomfvnf; tvZÆDr jzpftHh? ray;&/ tu,fí  
uRrf;usifvnf; uRrf;usifHh? vZÆDrvnf;jzpftHh? ay;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkYay;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí  
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom bdu©KeDronf oHCmudk odap &rnf/

1141/ ]]toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? wpfq,fh ESpf0gjynfhNyD;aom prnfaom  
bdu©KeDronf oHCmtm; 0k|myeor®Kwdudk awmif;\?  
oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom uHonf tu,fí  
jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf wpfq,fhESpf0gjynfhNyD;aom  
prnfaom bdu©KeDrtn; 0k|myeor®Kwdudk ay;&m\  
pum; odapjCIF;wnf;/

toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)  
emawmfrlavmh? wpfq,fhESpf0gjynfh NyD;aom þrnfaom  
bdu©KeDronf oHCmtm; 0k|myeor®Kwdudk awmif;\?  
oHCmonf wpfq,fhESpf0gjynfhNyD;aom þrnfaom  
bdu©KeDrtm; 0k|myeor®Kwdudk ay;\? wpfq,fh  
ESpf0gjynfhNyD;aom þrnfaom bdu©KeDrtm; 0k|  
myeor®Kwd ay;onfudk tMuif toQifr tm; ESpfoufjcf;  
&Sd\? xdktoQifronf qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQifrtm;  
ESpfoufjcf; r&Sd? xdktoQifronf ajymqdk&mV

oHCmonf wpfq,fhESpf0gjynfhNyD;aom þrnfaom  
bdu©KeDrtm; 0k|myeor®Kwdudk ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm;  
ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? þodkY  
qdwfqdwf aejzifh þESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk  
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjypfwifawmf  
rlNyD;vQif ukd,fwdkif jyKpkarG;jrL&ef cufcJjcf;/y/

&[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuapukefavmh/

130/ 75-1142/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf  
wpfq,fhESpf0gom jynfhí oHCmu rorkwf&ao;bJh  
(OyZÑm,fjyKí) &[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh? (xdkbdu©KeDrtm;)  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} þodkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 5-ylörodu©myk'f tzGifh

1143/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ þt&mü þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkYa&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&SdtyfV

wpfq,fhESpf0gjynfhNyD;aom rnfonf  
wpfq,fhESpf0godkY a&mufNyD;aom olwnf;/

rorkwf&ao; rnfonf Úwåd'kwd,uHjzifh 0k|  
myeor®Kwdudk ray;&ao;/

&[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh[lonf ylöif;cHay;jim;tHh/  
]]&[ef;jyKay;tHh} }[k \*dkPf;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
(ur®0gpm) q&mrudkaomfvnf;aumif;? oydwf  
udkaomfvnf;aumif;? ouFef;udkaomfvnf;aumif;  
&SmazGtHh? odrfudkaomfvnf; orkwftHh? 'kuú#f tmywf  
oifhV

Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? ur®0gpm  
ESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhukefV  
ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü OyZÑm,frtm; ygpdwftmywf oifhV  
\*dkPf;ESifh (ur®0gpm) q&mrwdkY tm;rlum;  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhukefV

1144/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV  
"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&Sdonf jzpfí &[ef;jyKay;tHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV "r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí  
&[ef;jyK ay;tHh? ? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV  
t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV t"r®uHü  
t"r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

1145/ wpfq,fhESpf0gjynfhí oHCmu  
orkwfxm;aomaMumifh &[ef;jyKay;tHh? tmywf roifh?  
½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**ylörodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

1/ wpfq,fhESpf0gjynfhNyD;aom bdu©KeDrtn;  
OyZÑm,fjyKí &[ef;cHay;Ekdif&ef Úwåd'kwd,  
ur®0gpmjzifh orkwfxm;jcif;ukdyif 0k|myeor®Kwd[k  
ac:onf/

Ä

**8-ukrm&Dblw0\*f 6-q|odu©myk'f**



1146/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
p@umVDbdu©KeDronf bdu©KeDoHCmodkY csOf;uyf  
NyD;vQif 0k|myeor®Kwdudk awmif;V

xkdtcg bdu©KeDoHCmu ykdif;jcm; (ESKdif;csdef)  
NyD;aemuf ]]toQifr oifonf OyZÑm,fjyKvkyf&ef  
rawmfao;}}[k (qkdvsuf) xkdp@umVD bdu©KeDrtm; 0k|  
myeor®Kwdudk ray;b] aeV  
p@umVDbdu©KeDronf ]]aumif;ygNyD}}[k 0efcHavV

xkdpOftcgü bdu©KeDoHCmonf  
tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; 0k|myeor®Kwdudk ay;avV  
p@umVDbdu©KeDronf ]]igomvQif rkdufoavm?  
igomvQif tvZÆDrç avm? oHCmonf igrS wpfyg;  
tjcm;bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;rlum; 0k|myeor®Kwdudk ay;V  
ightm;omvQif 0k|myeor®Kwdudk ray;b] aebd\}}[k  
ujh&JU\? ½lwfcsl? tjypfjy ajymqkdV

tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
toQifrp@umVDonf ]toQifr oifonf OyZÑm,fjyKvkyf&ef  
rawmfao;}}[k qkdonf &Sdaomf aumif;ygNyD[k 0efcHvsuf  
aemufrS ujh&JU ½lwfcscif;odkY a&mufbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcscukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY p@umVDbdu©KeDronf ]toQifr oifonf  
OyZÑm,fjyKvkyf&ef rawmfao;}}[k qkdtyfonf &Sdaomf  
aumif;ygNyD[k 0efcHNyD;vQif aemufrS ujh&JU  
½lwfcscif;oabmodkY a&muf\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh p@umVD  
bdu©KeDronf ]toQifr oifonf OyZÑm,fjyKvkyf&ef  
rawmfao;}}[k qkdtyfonf&Sdaomf aumif;ygNyD[k  
0efcHNyD;vsuf aemufrS ujh&JU ½lwfcscif;oabmodkY  
a&mufbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (p@umVDbdu©KeDr

kyKrdakmtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf; aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

131/ 76-1147/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf ]toQifr oifonf  
OyZÑm,f jyKvkyf&ef roifhawmfao;}[k  
qkdonf&Sdaomf ]]aumif;ygNyD}}[k 0efcHNyD;vsuf  
aemufSr ujh&JU½lwfcscif; oabmodkY a&mufjim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf oifhV}} podkY  
(jyMuap ukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 6-q|odu©myk'ftzGifh

1148/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkYa&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&SdtyfV

toQifr oifonf OyZÑm,fjyKvkyf&ef roifhawmfao;[lonf  
toQifr oifonf OyZÑm,f jyKvkyf&ef roifhawmfao;}[k  
qkdtyfonf &Sdaomf ]]aumif;ygNyD}}[k 0efcHNyD;vsuf  
aemufSr ujh&JU ½lwfcscif;odkY a&mufjim;tHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

1149/ yifukd,ftm;jzifh cspfjcif; rkef;jcif; rodjcif;  
aMumufjcif;wdkYaMumifh (OyZÑm,fvkyfrl) jyKaomolukd  
ujh&JU ½lwfcstHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr?  
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf  
roifh/

## q|odu©myk'f NyD;V

-----

## 8-ukrm&DbIw0\*f 7-owårodu©myk'f

1150/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&HjzpfaoM  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg

odu©rmefwpfa,mufonf xkv'eE'm bdu©KeDrxHodkY  
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif ylöif;tjzpfudk awmif;\?

xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf xkdodu©rmefukd ]]toQifr  
oifonf tu,fí ightm; ouFef;ukd ay;ygvQif oifhukd ig  
&[ef;jyKay;tHh}}[k qkdNyD;aemuf &[ef;jyKray;acs?  
&[ef;jyKay;jcif;iSgvnf; aMumifhMurpkdufacs/

xkdtcg xkdodu©rmefonf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;V tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYu ]]tb,fhaMumifh toQifrxkv'eE'monf  
odu©rmefukd ]toQifr oifonf tu,fí ightm; ouFef;ukd  
ay;ygvQif oifhukd ig&[ef;jyKay;tHh}}[k qkdNyD;aemuf  
&[ef;jyKray;bdoenf;? &[ef;jyKay;jcif;iSgvnf;  
vkHYvrjyKbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf  
odu©rmefukd ]toQifr oifonf tu,fí ightm; ouFef;ukd  
ay;ygvQif oifhukd ig&[ef;jyKay;tHh}}[k qkdNyD;aemuf  
&[ef;jyKray;? &[ef;jyK ay;jcif; iSgvnf; aMumifhMu  
rpkduf[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf odu©rmefukd ]toQifr oifonf tu,fí ightm;  
ouFef;ukd ay;ygvQif oifhukd ig&[ef;jyKay;tHh}}[k  
qkdNyD;í &[ef;jyKray;bdoenf;? &[ef;jyKay;jcif;iSgvnf;  
aMumifhMurpkdufbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYudk  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

132/ 77-1151/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf  
odu©rmefukd ]toQifr oifonf tu,fí ightm; ouFef;ukd  
ay;ygvQif oifhukd ig &[ef;jyKay;tHh}[k qkdNyD; aemuf  
xkdbdu©KeDronf aemufü tEÅ&m,fr&Sdbj (OyZÑm,fjyKí)  
&[ef;jyK ray;jim;tHh? &[ef;jyKay;jcif;iSgvnf; aMumifhMu

rpkdufjim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDr tm;) ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 7-owårodu©myk'f tzGifh

1152/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkYa&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

odu©rmef rnfonf ESpfESpfwdkYywfvkH;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;aom rdef;rwnf;/  
toQifr oifonf tu,fí ightm; ouFef;ukd ay;ygvQif oifhukd  
ig&[ef; jyKay;tHh[lonf podkY ouFef;ay;rl oifhukd ig  
ylöif;cHay;tHh/

xkdbdu©KeDronf aemufü tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ[lonf  
tEÅ&m,fr&SdcJhaomf/

&[ef;jyKray;jim;tHh?[lonf ukd,fwkdif  
&[ef;jyKray;jim;tHh/

&[ef;jyKay;jcif;iSg aMumifhMurpkdufjim;tHh[lonf  
olwpfyg;ukd rapckdif;jim;tHh/

]]&[ef;jyKray;awmhtHh? &[ef;jyKay;jcif;iSgvnf;  
vkHYvrjyKawmhtHh}}[k 0efcsumrQü ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\

1153/ tEÅ&m,f &SdtHh? &SmazGr&tHh? tmywf roifh?  
emzsm;aom bdu©KeDrtn;vnf; tmywf roifh?  
ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**owårodu©myk'f NyD;\**

-----

## 8-ukrm&Dblw0\*f 8-t|rodu©myk'f

1154/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao

aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
odu©rmefwpfa,mufonf xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDrxHodkYhcsOf;uyfí ylöif;tjzpfudk awmif;\?

xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf xkdodu©rmefukd ]]toQifr  
oifonf ESpfESpfwdkYywfvkH; ighaemufodkY  
vkdufcJhygvQif oifhukd ig&[ef;jyKay;tHh}][k qkdNyD;rS  
&[ef;jyKray;acs? &[ef;jyKay;jcif;iSgvnf;  
aMumifhMurpkdufac/

xkdtcg xkdodu©rmefonf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;\ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh toQifrxkv'eE'monf  
odu©rmefukd ]toQifr oifonf ESpfESpfwdkY ywfvkH;  
ighaemufodkY vkdufcJhygvQif oifhukd  
ig&[ef;jyKay;tHh}][k qkdNyD;rS &[ef;jyKray;bdoenf;?  
&[ef;jyKay;jcif;iSgvnf; aMumifhMurpkdufbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\? tjypfjy ajym qkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf  
odu©rmefukd ]toQifr oifonf ESpfESpfwdkYywfvkH;  
ighaemufodkY vkdufcJhygvQif oifhukd  
ig&[ef;jyKay;tHh}[k qkdNyD;rS &[ef;jyKray;? &[ef;jyK  
ay;jcif;iSgvnf; aMumifhMu rpkduf[lonf rSefoavm}][k  
pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf odu©rmefukd ]toQifr oifonf  
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvkH; ighaemufodkY vkdufcJhygvQif  
oifhukd ig&[ef;jyKay;tHh}][k qkdNyD;rS  
&[ef;jyKray;bdoenf;? &[ef;jyKay;jcif;iSgvnf; aMumifhMu  
rpkdufbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDr  
jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

133/ 78-1155/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf  
 odu©rmefukd ]toQifr oifonf ESpfESpfwdkYywfvkH;  
 ighaemufodkY vkdufcJhygvQif oifhukd  
 ig&[ef;jyKay;tHh}}[k qkdNyD;aemuf xkdbdu©KeDronf  
 tEÅ&m,fr&Sdb] &[ef;jyKray;jim;tHh? &[ef;  
 jyKay;jcif;iSgvnf; aMumifhMurpkdufjim;tHh?  
 (xkdbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
 (jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 8-t|rodu©myk'f tzGifh

1156/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/  
 bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
 &[ef;tjzpfodkYa&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
 tvdk&Sdtyf\

odu©rmef rnfonf ESpfESpfwdkYywfvkH;  
 odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;aom rdef;rwnf;/  
 toQifr oifonf ESpfESpfywfvcH; ighaemufodkY  
 vkdufcJhygvQif oifhukd ig &[ef;jyKay;tHh[lonf  
 ESpfESpfwdkYywfvkH; vkyfauR;cJhygvQif oifhukd  
 igylöif;cHay;tHh/

xkdbdu©KeDronf qkdNyD;aemuf tEÅ&m,fr&Sdb][lonf  
 tEÅ&m,fr&SdcJhaomf/

&[ef;jyKray;jim;tHh[lonf ukd,fwkdif &[ef;jyKray;tHh/  
 &[ef;jyKay;jcif;iSg aMumifhMurpkdufjim;tHh[lonf  
 olwpfyg;ukd rapckdif;jim;tHh/

]]&[ef;jyKray;awmhtHh? &[ef;jyKay;jcif;iSgvnf;  
 aMumifhMurpkdufawmhtHh}}[k 0efcsumrQü  
 ygpdwftmywf oifh\

1157/ tEÅ&m,f &SdtHh? &SmazGr&tHh? tmywf roifh/  
 emzsm;aom bdu©KeDrtm;vnf; tmywf roifh?  
 ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
 bdu©KeDr? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
 bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

## t|rodu©myk'f NyD;/

-----

## 8-ukrm&Dblw0\*f 9-e0rodu©myk'f

1158/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg xkv'eE  
´mbdu©KeDronf a,musfm;BuD; a,musfm; i,fwdkYESifh  
a&maESmaom (a,musfm;wdkYtwGuf)<sup>1</sup>  
aomu0ifvsuf&Sdaom Murf;wrf;ol p@umVD  
odu©rmefukd &[ef;jyKay;V

tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
toQifrxkv'eE´monf a,musfm;BuD; a,musfm;i,fwdkYESifh  
a&maESmaom (a,musfm;wdkYtwGuf)  
aomu0ifvsuf&Sdaom Murf;wrf;ol  
p@umVDodu©rmefukd &[ef;jyKay;bdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjyfpjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE´mbdu©KeDronf a,musfm;BuD;  
a,musfm;i,fwdkYESifh a&maESmaom  
(a,musfm;wdkYtwGuf) aomu0ifvsuf&Sdaom  
Murf;wrf;aom p@umVDodu©rmefukd &[ef;jyK ay;\[lonf  
rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrlV/y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE´m  
bdu©KeDronf a,musfm;BuD; a,musfm;i,fwdkYESifh  
a&maESmaom (a,musfm;wdkYtwGuf) aomu0if  
vsuf&Sdaom Murf;wrf;aom p@umVDodu©rmefukd  
&[ef;jyKay;bdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE´mbdu©KeDr  
jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf; aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyapMuukefavmh/

134/ 79-1159/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf a,musfm;BuD;  
a,musfm;i,fwdkYESifh a&maESmaom  
(a,musfm;wdkYtwGuf) aomu0ifvsuf&Sdaom

Murf;wrf;aom odu©rmefukd &[ef;jyK ay;jim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrtn;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## e0rodu©myk'f tzGifh

1160/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkYa&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&SdtyfV

a,musfm;BuD; rnfonf toufESpfq,fodkY  
a&mufNyD;olwnf;/

a,musfm;i,f rnfonf toufESpfq,fodkY ra&mufao;aom  
olwnf;/

a&maESmjcif; rnfonf ravsmufywfaom ukd,ftrlt&m  
Elwftrlt&mjzifh a&maESm pyf,SufV

Murf;wrf;aom rnfonf trsufxGufjCIF;ukd qkdvdV

aomu0ifvsuf &Sdaom rnfonf olwpyfg;wdkYtm;  
qif;&jCIF;ukd jzpfap\? aomuodkY 0ifV

odu©rmef rnfonf ESpfESpfwdkYywfvkH;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;aom rdef;rwnf;/  
&[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh[lonf ylöif;cHay;jim;tHh/

]]&[ef; jyKay;tHh}}[k \*dkPf;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
(ur®0gpm) q&mrudkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
oydwfudkaomfvnf;aumif;? ouFef;udkaomfvnf;aumif;  
&SmazGtHh? odrfudkaomfvnf; orkwftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV

Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV ur®0gpm  
ESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhukefV  
ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü OyZÑm,frtm; ygpdwftmywf oifhV  
\*dkPf;ESifh (ur®0gpm) q&mr wdkYtm; rlum;  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhukefV

1161/ rodí &[ef;jyKay;tHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/



## e0rodu©myk'f NyD;V

-----

1/ tx0g C&H 0d, C&omrdum t,rÜd yk&doorm\*rH  
tvbrmem aomuH tm0dowd ponfjzifh zGifhjyaom t|  
uxm aemufenf;ESifh tnDwnf;/

Ã

## 8-ukrm&Dblw0\*f 10-'orodu©myk'f

1162/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDronf trdtzwdkYESifh vif a,musfm;wdkYu  
cGifhrjyKaom odu©rmefukd &[ef;jyKay;V

trdtzwdkYESifh vifa,musfm;wdkYu ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
toQifrxkv'eE'monf igwdkYcGifhrjyKaom odu©rmefukd  
&[ef;jyKay;bdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuaom trdtzwdkYESifh vifa,musfm;wdkY\  
pum;ukd Mum;Muonfomwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh toQifr xkv'eE'monf  
trdtzwdkYESifh vifa,musfm;wdkYu cGifhrjyKaom  
odu©rmefukd &[ef;jyKay;bdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf trdtzwdkYESifh  
vifa,musfm;wdkYu cGifhrjyKaom odu©rmefukd  
&[ef;jyKay;\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfriV\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf trdtzwdkYESifh vifa,musfm;wdkYu  
cGifhrjyKaom odu©rmefukd &[ef;jyKay;bdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf

rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm; MunfndKap  
jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

135/ 80-1163/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
trdtzwdkYuvnf;aumif;? vif a,musfm;uvnf;aumif;  
cGifhrjyKaom odu©rmefukd &[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh? (xkd  
bdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## **10-'orodu©myk'f tzGifh**

1164/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkYa&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

trd tz rnfonf arG;zGm;ol (rd&if;z&if;) wdkYukd  
qkdvdV

vifa,musfm; rnfonf odrf;ykdufaom ocifukd qkdvdV

cGifhrjyKbJ[lonf ryefMum;rlí/

odu©rmef rnfonf ESpfESpfwdkYywfvkH;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;aom rdef;rwnf;/  
&[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh?[lonf ylöif;cHay;jim;tHh/

]]&[ef;jyKay;tHh}}[k \*dkPf;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
(ur®0gpm) q&mrudkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
oydwfudkaomfvnf;aumif;? ouFef;udkaomfvnf;aumif;  
&SmazGtHh? odrfudkaomfvnf; orkwftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\

Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ ur®0gpm  
ESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhukef\  
ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü OyZÑm,frtm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\  
\*dkPf;ESifh (ur®0gpm) q&mrwdkY tm;rlum;  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhukef\

1165/ rodí &[ef;jyKay;tHh? yefMum;í &[ef;jyKay;tHh?  
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**'orodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **8-ukrm&Dblw0\*f 11-{um'orodu©myk'f**

1166/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDronf ]]odu©rmefukd &[ef; jyKay;tHh}}[k  
rax&fjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYukd pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif  
rsm;pGmaom cJzG,fabmZOofukd jrifi ]]toQifwdkY  
tuREkfyfwdkYonf odu©rmefukd &[ef;jyKay;rnf  
r[kwfao;yg}}[k (avQmufum) rax&fjzpfaom  
&[ef;wdkYukd vTwfvkdufNyD;aemuf a'0'wf?  
aumumvdu? c@rdzk&m;\ om;jzpf aom u#arm'uwdóu?  
ork'-'wåwdkYukd pnf;a0;apí odu©rmefukd &[ef;jyKay;V  
tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
toQifrxkv'eE'monf okd;avNyD;aom qE'ay;jcif;jzifh  
odu©rmefukd &[ef;jyKay;bdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef?  
½lwfcSukef? tjyppfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY xkv'eE'mbdu©KeDronf okd;avNyD;aom  
qE'ay;jcif;jzifh odu©rmefukd &[ef;jyK ay;\lonf  
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfriV\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xkv'eE'm  
bdu©KeDronf okd;avNyD;aom qE'ay;jcif;jzifh  
odu©rmefukd &[ef;jyKay;bdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkv'eE  
'mbdu©KeDr jyKrdaoMRI) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf; aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

136/ 81-1167/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf okd;avNyD;aom  
qE´ay;jcif;jzifh odu©rmefukd &[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrtn;) ygpdwftmywf oifhV}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

## **11-{um'orodu©myk'f tzGifh**

1168/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/  
bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkYa&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&SdtyfV

okd;avNyD;aom qE´ay;jcif;jzifh[lonf y&dowfxoGm;onf  
&Sdaomf/

odu©rmef[lonf ESpfESpfwdkYywfvkH;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;aom rdef;rwnf;/  
&[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh?[lonf ylöif;cHay;jim;tHh/

]]&[ef;jyKay;tHh}}[k \*dkPf;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
(ur®0gpm) q&mrudkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
oydwfudkaomfvnf;aumif;? ouFef;udkaomfvnf;aumif;  
&SmazGtHh? odrfudkaomfvnf; orkwftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV

Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV ur®0gpm  
ESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhukefV  
ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü OyZÑm,frtm; ygpdwftmywf oifhV  
\*dkPf;ESifh (ur®0gpm) q&mr wdkYtm;rlum;  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhukefV

1169/ y&dowf xroGm;rD &[ef;jyKay;tHh? tmywf roifh/  
½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**{um'orodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **8-ukrm&Dblw0\*f 12-'Gg'orodu©myk'f**

1170/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao

aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ESfpOf&[ef;jyKay;ojzifh aep&m  
ausmif;onf rvkHravmufjzpfV

vlwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh ]]bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
ESfpOf &[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;? aep&m ausmif;onf  
rvkHravmufjzpf\}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsumekef\? tjyfpjy  
ajymqkdMuukefV

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcsumekef\? tjyfpjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
ESfpOf &[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcsumekef\? tjyfpjy ajymqkdMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ESfpOf &[ef;jyKay;\  
[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref; awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrlV/y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf ESfpOf &[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p  
(bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKajcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

137/ 82-1171/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf ESfpOf  
(OyZÑm,fjyKí) &[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtn;)  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfrl\)/

## 12-'Gg'orodu©myk'f tzGifh

1172/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkYa&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&SdtyfV

ESfpOf[lonf ESfpwkdif;wnf;/

&[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh?[lonf yíöif;cHay;jim;tHh/

]]&[ef;jyKay;tHh}][k \*dkPf;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
(ur®0gpm) q&mrudkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
oydwfudkaomfvnf;aumif;? ouFef;udkaomfvnf;aumif;  
&SmazGtHh? odrfudkaomfvnf; orkwftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV

Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV ur®0gpm  
ESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhukefV  
ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü OyZÑm,frtm; ygpdwftmywf oifhV  
\*dkPf;ESifh (ur®0gpm) q&mrwdkY tm;rlum;  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhukefV

1173/ wpfESpfjcm;í &[ef;jyKay;tHh? tmywf roifh/  
½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**'Gg'orodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **8-ukrm&Dblw0\*f 13-aw&orodu©myk'f**

1174/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf wpfESpfwnf;ü odu©rmef  
ESpfa,mufwdkYukd &[ef;jyKay;ukef\? aep&mausmif;onf  
a&S;enf;twlomvQif rvkHravmuf jzpfV

vlwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh ]]bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
wpfESpfwnf;ü odu©rmefESpfa,mufwdkYukd  
&[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;? aep&mausmif;onf  
a&S;enf;twlomvQif rvkHravmufjzpf\}}[k ujh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjyajymqkdMuukefV

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
wpfESpfwnf;ü odu©rmefESpfa,mufwdkYukd

&[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\?  
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf wpfESpfwnf;ü  
odu©rmefESpfa,mufwdkYukd &[ef;jyKay;ukef\lonf  
rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf tb,fh  
aMumifh wpfESpfwnf;ü odu©rmefESpfa,mufwdkYukd  
&[ef;jyKay;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY  
jyKrdamtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjci;f;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

138/ 83-1175/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf wpfESpfwnf;ü  
odu©rmefESpfa,muf wdkYukd &[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrtn;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

### **13-aw&orodu©myk'f tzGifh**

1176/ tMuiflonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkYa&mufaom rdef;rudk ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvdk&Sdtyf\

wpfESpfwnf;ülonf wpfckwnf;aom ESpfü/

odu©rmefESpfa,mufwdkYukd &[ef;jyKay;jim;tHh[lonf  
odu©rmefESpfa,mufwdkYukd ylöif;cHay;tHh/

]]odu©rmefESpfa,mufwdkYukd &[ef;jyKay;tHh}}[k  
\*dkPf;udkaomfvnf;aumif;? (ur®0gpm) q&mrudk  
aomfvnf;aumif;? oydwfudkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
ouFef;udkaomfvnf;aumif; &SmazGtHh? odrfudk  
aomfvnf; orkwftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ ur®0gpm  
ESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifhukef\

ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü OyZÑm,frtm; ygpdwftmywf oifhV  
\*dkPf;ESifh (ur®0gpm) q&mrwdkYtm; rlum;  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhukefV

1177/ wpfESpfjcm;í &[ef;jyKay;tHh? tmywf roifh/  
½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**aw&orodu©myk'f NyD;V**

**t|r ukrm&Dblw0\*f NyD;V**

-----

### **9-qwåKyg[e0\*f 1-yXrodu©myk'f**

1178/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
qAA\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf xD; zdehyfukd  
aqmifukef\ ]zdehyfpD; xD;aqmif;Muukef\}/

vlwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
umr\*kPfcsrf;omukd cHpm;aom vlrdef;rwkYuhodkY xD;  
zdehyfukd aqmifukef\ ]zdehyfpD; xD;aqmif;Muukef}  
bdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkd  
MuukefV

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
qAA\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf xD;zdehyfukd  
aqmifukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY qAA\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf xD;  
zdehyfukd aqmifukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k  
pdppfar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/



bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh qAA\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>D  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf xD; zdehyfukd aqmifukefbdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (qAA\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Dbdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaom trl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

(u) ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf xD; zdehyfukd aqmifjim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpGmbk&m;onf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrl\

1179/ xkdpOftcgü bdu©KeDrwpfa,mufonf emzsm;\?  
xkdbdu©KeDrtm; xD; zdehyfESifh uif;í  
csrf;omrlrjzpfaomaMumifh jrwpGmbk&m;tm;  
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY emzsm;aom bdu©KeDrtm; xD;  
zdehyfukd cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

139/ 84- (c) 1180/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf remrzsm;bJ  
xD; zdehyfukd aqmif ]zdehyfpD; xD;aqmif;} jim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuap ukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## **1-yXrodu©myk'f tzGifh**

1181/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukD ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

remrzsm;bJ rnfonf tMuifbdu©KeDrtm; xD; zdehyfESifh  
uif;í csrf;omjcif; jzpf\

emzsm; rnfonf tMuifbdu©KeDrtm; xD; zdeyfESifh  
uif;í rcsrf;om/

xD; rnfonf 0g;jcrf;pdwfwdkYjzifh 0ef;0kdif;pGm  
c<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kdifzGJUxm;aom xD;jzL? zsmxD;? opf&GufxD;  
tm;jzifh xD;oHk;rsdK; &SdV

aqmifjim;tHh[lonf wpfBudrfwpfcgyif aqmifaomfvnf;  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

1182/ remrzsm;bJ remrzsm;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí xD;  
zdeyfukd aqmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

remrzsm;bJ ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí xD; zdeyfukd  
aqmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

remrzsm;bJ emzsm;\[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí xD;  
zdeyfukd aqmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

xD;ukdom aqmifí zdeyfukd raqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV

zdeyfukdom aqmifí xD;ukd raqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV

emzsm;vsuf remrzsm;[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifhV emzsm;vsuf ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#f tmywf oifhV  
emzsm;vsuf emzsm;\[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

1183/ emzsm;aom bdu©KeDrtm; tmywf roifh?  
t&Hüvnf;aumif;? t&H\ Oypmü vnf;aumif; aqmiftHh?  
tmywf roifh/ ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**yXrodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **9-qwåKyg[e0\*f 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f**

1184/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&HjzpfaoM  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
qAA<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf ,mOfjzifh oGm;ukefV

vlwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
umr\*kPfpnf;pdrfukd cHpm;aom vlrdef;rwdkY  
ujhodkY ,mOfjzifh oGm;ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcsume\? tjyphjy ajymqkdMuukef\

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfc tjyphjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
qAA\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf ,mOfjzifh  
oGm;ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\? tjyphjy  
ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY qAA\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf ,mOfjzifh  
oGm;ukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh qAA\*¾D  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ,mOfjzifh oGm;ukefbdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (qAA\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdamtri) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKajcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

(u) ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf ,mOfjzifh oGm;jim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfri\

1185/ xdkpOfctgü bdu©KeDrwpfa,mufonf emzsm;í  
ajcjzifh oGm;jcif;iSg rwwfEkdif/

jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/  
&[ef;wdkY emzsm;aom bdu©KeDrtm; ,mOfukd  
cGifhjyKawmfri\[k rdefYawmfri\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

140/ 85- (c) 1186/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
remrzsm;bJ ,mOfjzifh oGm; jim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtm;)  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfrl\)/

## **2-'kwd,odu©myk'f tzGifh**

1187/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/  
bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

remrzsm;bJ rnfonf ajcjzifh oGm;jcif;iSg pGrf;Ekdif/  
emzsm; rnfonf ajcjzifh oGm;jcif;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif/  
,mOf rnfonf aygif;csKyf? &xm;? vSnf;? oefvsif;?  
xrf;pif? ykqkd;oHvsif;wdkYwnf;/

oGm;jim;tHh[lonf wpfBudrfwpfcgyifvnf; oGm;tHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

1188/ remrzsm;bJ remrzsm;[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí ,mOfjzifh oGm;tHh? ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\

remrzsm;bJ ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí ,mOfjzifh oGm;tHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

remrzsm;bJ emzsm;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí ,mOfjzifh  
oGm;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

emzsm;vsuf remrzsm;[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\

emzsm;vsuf ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

emzsm;vsuf emzsm;[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

1189/ emzsm;aom bdu©KeDrtm; tmywf roifh?  
ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr?  
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf  
roifh/

**'kwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## 9-qwåKyg[e0\*f 3-wwd,odu©myk'f

1190/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwpfyg;onf rdef;rwpa,muf\ q&m  
bdu©KeDrjzpf\

xkdtcg xkdrdef;ronf ]]toQifr pcg;BudK;wefqmukd  
prnfaom rdef;rtm; ay;vdkufyg avmh}}[k  
xkdbdu©KeDrtm; ajymqkd\

xkdtcg xkdbdu©KeDronf ]]tu,fí igonf  
oydwfjzifh ,loGm;tHh? ightm; azmufjyefaom toH<sup>1</sup>  
jzpf&vwåHU}}[k cg;ü pGyfí oGm;\V  
xkdcg;BudK;csnfrQifwdkYonf jywfonf&Sdaomf  
c&D;vrf;rü (ausmufrsuf&wemwdkYonf) z½kdz&J  
jyefYMuJukef\

vlwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
umr\*kPfcsrf;omukd cHpm;aom vlrdef;rwkY ujhodkY  
cg;BuKd;wefqmukd aqmifukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcSukef\? tjyppfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjyppfjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh bdu©KeDronf  
cg;BuKd;wefqmukd aqmifbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcSukef\? tjyppfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf cg;BudK;wefqmukd  
aqmif\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
onf cg;BudK;wefqmukd aqmifbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p

(bdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndK ao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcf; iSgvnf; aumif; /y/

&[ef; wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

140/ 86-1191/ ]]tMuifbdu©KeDronf  
cg; BudK; wefqmukd aqmifjim; tHh? (xkd bdu©KeDr tm; )  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfrl\)/

### **3-wwd,odu©myk'f tzGifh**

1192/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef; tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef; rukd ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

cg; BudK; wefqm rnfonf cg; ü qifjref; aom  
wefqmwfpckckwnf;/

aqmifjim; tHh[lonf wpfBudrfwpfcgaomfvnf;  
aqmifjim; tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

1193/ tem[laom taMumif; aMumifh tmywf roifh?  
cg; pnf; BudK; oufoufukd aqmiftHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l; aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpuvufOD; vGefusL; aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; vnf; tmywf roifh/

### **wwd,odu©myk'f NyD; \**

-----

1/ ausmufrsuf&wemjzifh oydwfukd  
yGwfwkdufrdaomtoH

Ä

### **9-qwåKyg[e0\*f 4-pwkwåodu©myk'f**

1194/ bkef; awmfBuD; aom jrwpfGmbk&m; onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax; \ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif; ü oDwif; oHk; aeawmfrlaomtcg

qAÁ<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf vlrdef;rwdkY\ tqif  
wefqmukd aqmifukef\

vlwdkYonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
umr\*kPfpnf;pdrfukd cHpm;aom vlrdef;rwdkY uJhodkY  
vlrdef;rwdkY\ tqifwefqmukd aqmifukefbdoenf;}}[k  
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\? tjyfpjy ajymqkdMuukef\

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcsume tjyfpjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
qAÁ<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf vlrdef;rwdkY\ tqifwefqmukd  
aqmifukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\? tjyfpjy  
ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY qAÁ<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
vlrdef;rwdkY\ tqifwefqmukd aqmifukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}  
[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh qAÁ<sup>\*3/4</sup>D  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf vlrdef;rwdkY\ tqifwefqmukd  
aqmifukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p  
(qAÁ<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdamtri) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjci;iSg  
vnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

142/ 87-1195/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf vlrdef;rwdkY\  
tqifwefqmukd aqmifjim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtm;)  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfri\)/

#### **4-pwkW→odu©myk'f tzGifh**

1196/ tMuif\[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

vlrdef;rw d kY\ tqifwefqm rnfonf acgif;pGyfwefqm  
vnfqGJwefqm vuf0wfwefqm ajc0wfwefqm  
cg;pnf;wefqmw d kYwnf;/

aqmifjim;tHh[lonf wpfBudrfwpfcgaomfvnf; aqmiftHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

1197/ tem[laom taMumif;aMumifh tmywf roifh/  
½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrw d kYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**pwkw→odu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **9-qwåKyg[e0\*f 5-yOörodu©myk'f**

1198/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpf aom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmf rlaomtcg  
qAÁ<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Dbdu©KeDrw d kYonf eHUomarT;  
ta&mifwifrlefYw d kYjzifh a&csKd;Muukef\

vlw d kYonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh bdu©KeDrw d kYonf  
umr\*kPf pnf;pdrfuk d cHpm;aom vlrdef;rw d kYujh o d kY  
eHUomarT; ta&mifwifrlefYw d kYjzifh  
a&csKd;ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lw fcsukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

bdu©KeDrw d kYonf ujh&JU ½lw fcs tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlw d kY\ pum;uk d Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrw d kYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
qAÁ<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Dbdu©KeDrw d kYonf eHUomarT;  
ta&mifwifrlefYw d kYjzifh a&csKd;ukefbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lw fcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/



]]&[ef;wdkY qAÁ<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf eHUomarT;  
ta&mifwifrlefYwdkYjzifh a&csKd;Muukef\[lonf  
rSefoavm} }[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh qAÁ<sup>\*3/4</sup>D  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf eHUomarT; ta&mifwifrlefYwdkYjzifh  
a&csKd;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (qAÁ<sup>\*3/4</sup>D  
bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

143/ 88-1199/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf eHUomarT;  
ta&mifwifrlefYwdkYjzifh a&csKd;jim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrtn;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## **5-yílörodu©myk'f tzGifh**

1200/ tMuif\[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr\[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukdh ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

eHomarT; rnfonf wpfpHkwpfckaom eHUomwnf;/

ta&mifwifrlefY rnfonf wpfpHkwpfckaom  
ta&mifwifrlefYwnf;/

a&csKd;jim;tHh\[lonf a&csKd;tHh/ ya,m\*wkdif;  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

a&csKd;NyD;onf\tqHk;ü ygpdwftmywf oifh\

1201/ tem[laom taMumif;aMumifh tmywf roifh/  
<sup>1/2</sup>l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**yílörodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## 9-qwåKyg[e0\*f 6-q|odu©myk'f

1202/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf (teHUjzifh) xHkxm;aom  
ESrf;rlefYnufjzifh a&csKd;Muukef\

vlwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
umr\*kPfpnf;pdrfukd cHpm;aom vlrdef;rwkY ujhodkY  
(teHUjzifh) xHkxm;aom ESrf;rlefYnufjzifh  
a&csKd;ukeffbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf (teHUjzifh) xHkxm;aom  
ESrf;rlefYnufjzifh a&csKd;ukeffbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajym qkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf (teHUjzifh)  
xHkxm;aom ESrf;rlefYnufjzifh a&csKd;ukef\[lonf  
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>D  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf (teHUjzifh) xHkxm;aom  
ESrf;rlefYnufjzifh a&csKd;ukeffbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p  
(qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;  
aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

144/ 89-1203/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf (teHUjzifh)  
xHkxm;aom ESrf;rlefYnufjzifh a&csKd;jim;tHh?

(xkdbdu©KeDr™;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmf rl\)/

## 6-q|odu©myk'f tzGifh

1204/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

xHkxm;aom rnfonf wpfpHkwpfckaom teHUjzifh  
xHkxm;aom/

ESrf;rlefYnuf rnfonf ESrf;wdkYjzifh jyKvkyfxm;aom  
trlefYukd qkdvd\

a&csKd;jim;tHh[lonf a&csKd;V ya,m\*wkdif;  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ a&csKd;NyD;onf\ tqHk;ü  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

1205/ tem[laom taMumif;aMumifh tmywf roifh?  
jyuawhESrf;rlefYjzifh a&csKd;tHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

## q|odu©myk'f NyD;V

-----

## 9-qwåKyg[e0\*f 7-owårodu©myk'f

1206/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf tjcm;bdu©KeDrkd yGwfvnf;  
yGwfoyfapukef\? qkyfvnf; qkyfe,fapukef\

ausmif;pOfvSnfhvnfaom vlwdkYonf  
jrifoizifh ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf umr\*kPf  
pnf;pdrfukd chpm;aom vlrdef;rwkYujhody  
bdu©KeDrkd yGwfvnf; yGwfoyfapukefbdoenf;?  
qkyfvnf; qkyfe,fapukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcsume\? tjyppfy ajymqkdMuukef\

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcS tjyPfiy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
bdu©KeDrukD yGwfvnf; yGwoyfapukefbdoenf;?  
qkyfvnf; qkyfe,fapukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\?  
½lwfcSukef\? tjyPfiy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf bdu©KeDrukD  
yGwfvnf; yGwoyfapukef\? qkyfvnf; qkyfe,f apukef\[lonf  
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfriV\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf (tjcm;) bdu©KeDrukD yGwfvnf;  
yGwoyfapukefbdoenf;? qkyfvnf; qkyfe,fapukefbdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaoMtri) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm; MunfndK  
apjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukD  
podu©myk'fawmfukD jyMuapukefavmh/

145/ 90-1207/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf bdu©KeDrukD  
yGwfvnf; yGwoyfap jim;tHh? qkyfvnf; qkyfe,fapjim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

## **7-owårodu©myk'f tzGifh**

1208/ tMuif\[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr\[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukD ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&SdtyfV

bdu©KeDrukD\[lonf tjcm;aom bdu©KeDrukD/

yGwfvnf; yGwoyfapjim;tHh\[lonf yGwoyfaptHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

qkyfvnf; qkyfe,fapjim;tHh[lonf qkyfe,faptHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

1209/ emzsm;aom bdu©KeDrtm; tmywf roifh?  
ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/

½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**owårodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **9-qwåKyg[e0\*f 8-9-10-t|r e0r 'orodu©myk'f**

1210/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpf aom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf odu©rmefukd yGwfvnf;  
yGwfoyfapukef\? qkyfvnf; qkyfe,fapukef\y/

omraPrukd yGwfvnf; yGwfoyfapukef\? qkyfvnf;  
qkyfe,fapukef\y/

vlrdef;rukd yGwfvnf; yGwfoyfapukef\? qkyfvnf;  
qkyfe,fapukef\y/

ausmif;pOf vSnfhvnfaom vlwdkYonf  
jrifMuojzifh ]]tb,hfaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf umr  
\*kPfpnf;pdrfukd cHpm;aom vlrdef;rwkYujhody  
vlrdef;rukd yGwfvnf; yGwfoyfapukefbdoenf;? qkyfvnf;  
qkyfe,fapukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
vlrdef;rudk yGwf vnf; yGwfoyfapukefbdoenf;? qkyfvnf;  
qkyfe,fapukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf vlrdef;rukd yGwfvnf;  
yGwfoyfapukef\? qkyfvnf; qkyfe,f apukef\[lonf  
rSefoavm} }[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf vlrdef;rukd yGwfvnf; yGwfoyfapukefbdoenf;  
qkyfvnf; qkyfe,fapukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p  
(bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom  
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcf;iSg vnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

146-7-8/ 91-2-3-1211/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
odu©rmefrukdy/ omraPrukdy/ vlrdef;rukd yGwfvnf;  
yGwfoyfapjim;tHh? qkyfvnf; qkyfe,f apjim;tHh?  
(xkdbdu©KeDrtn;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## **8-9-10-t|r e0r 'orodu©myk'f tzGifh**

1212/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukd ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

odu©rmef rnfonf ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk;  
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;usifhxm;NyD;aom rdef;rwnf;/  
omraPr rnfonf q,fyg;aom odu©m&Sdaom rdef;rwnf;/

vlrdef;r rnfonf tdrfö aeaom vl0wfaMumifrdef;rukd  
qkdvd\

yGwfvnf; yGwfoyfapjim;tHh[lonf yGwfoyfaptHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

qkyfvnf; qkyfe,fapjim;tHh[lonf qkyfe,faptHh?  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

1213/ tem[laom taMumif;aMumifh tmywf roifh?  
ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh/

½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**t|r e0r 'orodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **9-qwåKyg[e0\*f 11-{um'orodu©myk'f**

1214/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf &[ef;\ a&SUrS ae&mü ryef Mum;b]  
xkdifaeukefV

&[ef;wdkYonf ]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
&[ef;\ a&SUrS ae&mü ryefMum;b] xkdifukefbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf &[ef;\ a&SUrS  
ae&mü ryefMum;b] xkdifukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf &[ef;\ a&SUrS ae&mü ryefMum;b]  
xkdifukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY  
jyKrdamtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

149/ 94-1215/ ]tMuifbdu©KeDronf &[ef;\ a&SUrS  
ae&mü ryefMum;b] xkdifjim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtm;)  
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfrl\)/

## **11-{um'orodu©myk'f tzGifh**

1216/ tMuif\lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukd ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&SdtyfV

&[ef;\ a&SUrS[lonf ylöif;jzpfol\ a&SUrS/  
ryefMum;rlí[lonf rajymrMum;rlí/  
ae&mü xkdifjim;tHh[lonf t,kwfojzifh ajrüaomfvnf;  
xkdiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

1217/ ryefMum;&ao;onfü ryefMum;&ao;[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí ae&mü xkdiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ryefMum;&ao;onfü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí ae&mü  
xkdiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ryefMum;&ao;onfü jyefMum;NyD;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
ae&mü xkdiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

yefMum;NyD;onfü ryefMum;&ao;[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV yefMum;NyD;onfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV yefMum;NyD;onfü yefMum;NyD;[k  
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

1218/ yefMum;í ae&mü xkdiftHh? tmywf roifh/  
emzsm;aom bdu©KeDrtn;vnf; tmywf roifh?  
ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**{um'orodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **9-qwåKyg[e0\*f 12-'Gg'orodu©myk'f**

1219/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf tcGifhrawmif;b] &[ef;ukd jyóem  
ar;ukefV



&[ef;wdkYonf ]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
cGifhrawmif;b] &[ef;ukd jyóem ar;ukef bdoenf;}}[k  
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf cGifhrawmif;b]  
&[ef;ukd jyóemar;ukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
wdkYonf cGifhrawmif;b] &[ef;ukd jyóem ar;ukefbdoenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY p (bdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtri) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

150/ 95-1220/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf cGifhrawmif;b]  
&[ef;ukd jyóem ar;jim;tHh? (xkdbdu©KeDrtm;)  
ygpdwftmywfoifh\}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfri\)/

## 12-'Gg'orodu©myk'f tzGifh

1221/ tMuiflonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;rukd ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\

cGifhrawmif;b][lonf ryefrMum;b]/

&[ef;ukd[lonf ylöif;jzpfolukd/

jyóemukd ar;jim;tHh[lonf okwåefü  
tcGifhawmif;NyD;rS 0denf;ukdjzpfap tbd"r®mukd  
jzpfap ar;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

0denf;ü tcGifhawmif;NyD;rS okwåefukdjzpfap  
tbd"r®mukdjzpfap ar;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

tbd"r®mü tcGifhawmif;NyD;rS okwåefukdjzpfap  
0denf;ukdjzpfap ar;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

1222/ ryefMum;&ao;onfü ryefMum;&ao;[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí jyóemukd ar;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ryefMum;&ao;onfü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí jyóemukd  
ar;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ryefMum;&ao;onfü jyefMum;NyD;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
jyóemukd ar;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

yefMum;NyD;onfü ryefMum;&ao;[k trSwf&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV yefMum;NyD;onfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?  
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? yefMum;NyD;onfü yefMum;NyD;[k  
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

1223/ cGifhawmif;í ar;tHh? r&nfñTef;rlí  
cGifhawmif;NyD;vQif wpfpHkwpf&mü ar;tHh? tmywf  
roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**'Gg'orodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

## **9-qwåKyg[e0\*f 13-aw&orodu©myk'f**

1224/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
bdu©KeDrwpfa,mufonf &ifvTrf;wbuf rygbJ &GmodkY  
qGrf;cH0ifV

xkdbdu©KeDr\ 'kuk#fouFef;wdkYonf c&D;vrf;rü  
avayGwkdufí vGifhyg;ukefV vltaygif; wdkYonf ]toQifr\  
om;jrwwdkYonf vSywifhw,fukef\}}[k a<u;aMumfukefV

xkdbdu©KeDronf xkdvlwdkYu jyuf&,fjyKMuoizifh  
rsufESmromjzpfV xkdbdu©KeDronf ausmif;odkY  
oGm;NyD;vQif (tjcm;) bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd  
ajymMum;V

tvkdenf;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
bdu©KeDronf &ifvTrf;wbufrygbj &GmodkY 0ifbdoenf;}}  
[k ujh&JUukef\ ½lwfcSukef? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/  
]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf &ifvTrf;wbufrygbj  
&GmodkY 0if\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\/  
rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/  
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh bdu©KeDr  
onf &ifvTrf;wbufrygbj &GmodkY 0ifbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p  
(bdu©KeDr jyKrdaomtrl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/  
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/  
151/ 961<sup>Ä</sup>-1225/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf  
&ifvTrf;wbufrygbj &GmodkY 0ifjim;tHh? (xkd  
bdu©KeDrtm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

### 13-aw&orodu©myk'f tzGifh

1226/ tMuiflonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/  
bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&Sdtyf\<br>
&ifvTrf;wbufrygbjlonf &ifvTrf;wefqmESifh uif;í/  
&ifvTrf;wbuf rnfonf ñSyf½kd;atmuf csuftxufukd  
zHk;vTrf;jcif;igS (toHk;jyKaom t0wf wnf;)/  
&GmodkY 0ifjim;tHhlonf t&Htwm;&Sdaom &Gm\  
t&Htwm;ukd vGefapaom bdu©KeDrtm; ygpdwftmywf  
oifh\ t&Htwm; r&Sdaom &Gm\ OypmodkY ouf0ifaom  
bdu©KeDrtm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\  
1227/ ouFef;ukd vk,ufcH&aom bdu©KeDr?  
ouFef;aysmufaom bdu©KeDr? emzsm;aom bdu©KeDr?  
owdarhavsmhaom bdu©KeDr? rodaom

bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; tmywf roifh? ab;&ef wdkYaMumifh  
&ifvTrf;wbufrygbj &GmodkY0iftHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**aw&orodu©myk'f NyD;V**

**e0rqwåKyg[e0\*f NyD;V**

-----

toQifrwdkY wpf&mhajcmufq,fajcmufyg;aom  
ygpdwftmywfwdkYukd o½kyftm;jzifh jyqkdNyD;yg  
ukefNyD? xkdwpf&mhajcmufq,fajcmufyg;aom  
ygpdwftmywfwdkYü toQifrwdkYukd ar;yg\? tmywfrS  
pifMu,fMuygukef\avm? ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ar;yg\?  
tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm? oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;  
ar;yg\? tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm? toQifrwdkYonf  
pygpdwftmywfwdkYü tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukefV  
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfaeukef\? podkY qdwfqdwf  
aeojzifh ppifMu,fonfh tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf/

**bdu©KeD0dbif;ü ygpdwftcef; NyD;V**

-----

1/ Ä &[ef;rdef;rrsm;ESifhom qufqHaomygpdwf-96/  
&[ef;a,musfm;rsm;ESifhvnf; qufqHaom ygpdwf-70/  
aygif; bdu©KeDygpdwf 166-yg; jzpfonf/

Ä

**5-yg#da'oeDtcef; 1-  
yXryg#da'oeDodu©myk'f**

toQifrwdkY p&Spfyg;aom yg#da'oeDtmywfwdkYonf  
o½kyftm;jzifh jyqkdtyfonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufukefV

1228/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg

qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf axmywfukd awmif;í  
oHk;aqmifukefV

vlwdkYonf ]]tb,hfaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
axmywfukd awmif;í oHk;aqmifukefbdoenf;? tb,folonf  
csKdNrdefaomt&omukd rESpfoufbj &SdtHhenf;?  
tb,folonf om,m zG,fjzpfao t&omukd rNrdef&Sufbj  
&SdtHhenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqkd MuukefV

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf axmywfukd awmif;í  
oHk;aqmifukeffbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf axmywfukd  
awmif;í oHk;aqmifMuukef\lonf rSefo avm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfriV/y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>D  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf axmywfukd awmif;í  
oHk;aqmifukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY b  
(qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdao mtri) onf  
rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

(u) ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf axmywfukd awmif;í  
oHk;aqmifjim;tHh? xkdbdu©KeDronf ]toQifrwkY  
tuREkfyfonf ujh&JUtyf ravsmufywfaom  
yg#da'oeDtmywfodkY a&mufNyD? xkdtmywfukd  
ajymMum;yg\}[k ajymMum;&rnf}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfriV)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrlV

1229/ xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf emzsm;ukef?  
olemar;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf emzsm;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYukd ]]toQifrwdkY usef;rmMuyg\avm?  
rQwMuyg\avm}}[k ar;MuukefV

toQifrwdkY tuREkfyfwdkYonf a&S;tcgü axmywfukd  
awmif;í pm;Muukef? xdkYaMumifh tuREkfyfwdkYtm;  
csrf;omrljzpfyg\? odkY&mwGif ,cktcgü ]]jrwpfGmbk&m;  
jrpfy,fawmfrlaomaMumifh rtyf}}[k  
awG;awmrl ]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdukefonfjzpfí  
rawmif;Muygukef? xdkYaMumifh tuREkfyf wdkYtm;  
usef;rmrl rjzpfyg[k qkdukefV jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;  
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY emzsm;aom bdu©KeDrtm; axmywfukd  
awmif;í oHk;aqmifapjcif;iSg cGifhjk awmfrl\}}[k  
rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

222/ 1- (c) 1230/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf remrzsm;b]  
axmywfukdawmif;í oHk;aqmifjim;tHh? xkdbdu©KeDronf  
]toQifrwdkY tuREkfyfonf ujh&JUtyf ravsmufywfaom  
yg#da'oeDtmywfodkY a&mufNyD? xkdtmywfukd  
ajymMum;yg\}}[k ajymMum;&rnf}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## **1-yXryg#da'oeDodu©myk'f tzGifh**

1231/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpkw→uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&SdtyfV

remrzsm;b][lonf axmywfESifhuif;í csrf;omrljzpfV

emzsm; rnfonf axmywfESifhuif;í csrf;omrljzpf/

axmywf rnfonf EGm;EdkYaxmywf qdwfEdkYaxmywf  
uRJEdkYaxmywf tom;tyfaom owå0g wdkYrSjzpfaom  
axmywfnf;/

remrzsm;bJ rdrd\tusKd;iSg awmif;tHh?  
ya,m\*aMumifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh/  
&jcif;aMumifh ]]oHk;aqmifrnf}}[k cH,lHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh/ rsdKwkdif; rsdKwkdif; yg#da'oeDtmywf oifh/

1232/ remrzsm;bJ remrzsm;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
axmywfukd awmif;í oHk;aqmiftHh? yg#da'oeDtmywf  
oifh/ remrzsm;bJ ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí axmywfukd  
awmif;í oHk;aqmiftHh? yg#da'oeDtmywf oifh/  
remrzsm;bJ emzsm;\[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí axmywfukd  
awmif;í oHk;aqmiftHh? yg#da'oeDtmywf oifh/

emzsm;vsuf remrzsm;[k trSwf&SdftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh/ emzsm;vsuf ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#f tmywf oifh/  
emzsm;vsuf emzsm;\[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

1233/ emzsm;aom bdu©KeDrtm; tmywf roifh?  
emzsm;pOfu axmywfukd awmif;NyD;vQif  
remrzsm;aomtcg pm;tHh? olemr\ pm;<uif;ukd pm;tHh?  
aqGrsKd;awmfol yifhzdwfolwdkY\ txHrS awmif;í  
pm;tHh? olwpfyg;tusKd;iSg awmif;tHh? rdrdOpömjzifh  
0,ftHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD;  
vGefusL;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**yXryg#da'oeDodu©myk'f NyD;/**

-----

## **2-'kwd,paom yg#da'oeDodu©myk'frsm;**

1234/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpf aom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
qAÁ<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf qDukd awmif;í  
pm;Muukef\y/

3 - ysm;&nfukd awmif;í pm;Muukef\y/

4 - ewifvJukd awmif;í pm;Muukef\y/

- 5 - ig;ukd awmif;í pm;Muukef\y/
- 6 - trjukd awmif;í pm;Muukef\y/
- 7 - EdkY&nfukd awmif;í pm;Muukef\y/
- 8 - EdkY"rf;ukd awmif;í pm;Muukef\y/

vlwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
EdkY"rf;ukd awmif;í pm;ukefbdoenf;? tb,folonf  
csKdNrdefaom t&omukd rESpfoufbj &SdtHhenf;?  
tb,folonf aumif;jrwfaom t&omukd rNrdef&Sufbj  
&SdtHhenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuukef\

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcs tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\pum;ukd Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf EdkY"rf;ukd awmif;í  
pm;ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf EdkY"rf;ukd  
awmif;í pm;Muukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>D  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf EdkY"rf;ukd awmif;í  
pm;ukefbdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY p (qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkY  
jyKrdacomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

(u) ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf EdkY"rf;ukd awmif;í  
pm;jim;tHh? xkdbdu©KeDrtm; ]toQifrwkY tuREkfyfonf  
ujh&JUtyf ravsmufywfaom yg#da'oeDtmywfodkY  
a&mufNyD? xkdtmywfukd ajymMum;yg\}[k



ajymMum;&rnf}} podkY (jyMuapukefavmh[k  
rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;  
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrlV

1235/ xkdpOftcgü bdu©KeDrwdkYonf emzsm;ukef\  
olemar;aombdu©KeDrwdkYonf emzsm; aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYukd ]]toQifrwdkY usef;rmMuyg\avm?  
rQwMuyg\avm}}[k ar;MuukefV

toQifrwdkY tuREkfyfwdkYonf a&S;tcgü EdkY"rf;ukd  
awmif;í pm;&ukef\  
usef;rmrljzpfyg\? odkY&mwGif ,cktcgü ]]jrwfpGmbk&m;  
jrpfy,fawmfrlaomaMumifh rtyf}}[k awG;awmrl ]oHo,  
ukuúKpö} &Sdukefonfjzpfí rawmif;Muygukef?  
xdkYaMumifh tuREkfyf wdkYtm; usef;rmrl rjzpfyg[k  
ajymqkdukefV jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd  
avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY emzsm;aom bdu©KeDrtm; EdkY"rf;ukd  
awmif;í pm;jcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\[k rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

229/ 8- (c) 1236/ ]]tMuif bdu©KeDronf remrzsm;bJ  
EdkY"rf;ukd awmif;í pm;jim;tHh?  
xkdbdu©KeDronf ]toQifrwdkY tuREkfyfonf uJh&JUtyf  
ravsmufywfaom yg#da'oeD tmywfodkY a&mufyg\  
xkdtmywfukd ajymMum;yg\}[k ajymMum;&rnf}} podkY  
(jyMuap ukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

## **2-'kwd,paom yg#da'oeDodu©myk'f tzGifhrsm;**

1237/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

bdu©KeDr[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw-uHjzifh  
&[ef;tjzpfodkYa&mufaom rdef;ruk d ]]bdu©KeDr}}[lí  
tvkd&SdtyfV

remrzsm; rnfonf tMuifbdu©KeDrtm; EdkY"rf;ESifhuif;í  
csrf;omrljzpf\? (xkdbdu©KeDr wnf;)/

emzsm; rnfonf tMuifbdu©KeDrtm; EdkY"rf;ESifhuif;í  
csrf;omrljzpf? (xkdbdu©KeDrwnf;)/

qD rnfonf ESrf;qD rHknif;qD opfrnfpnfqD MuufqlqD  
tom;qDwdkYwnf;/

ysm;&nf rnfonf ysm;i,f ],ifysm;} ysm;&nfwnf;/

wifvJ rnfonf MuHrSjzpfaoM wifvJwnf;/

ig; rnfonf a&üusufpm;aom owå0gukd qkdvdV

trJ rnfonf tyfpyfaom owå0gwdkY\ tom;wnf;/

EdkY&nf rnfonf EGm;EdkY qdwfEdkY uRJEdkY  
tom;tyfaom owå0gwdkY\ EdkY&nfwnf;/

EdkY"rf; rnfonf xkdtom;tyfaom owå0gwdkY\  
EdkY"rf;wnf;/

remrzsm;bJ rdrd\tusKd;iSg awmif;tHh?  
ya,m\*aMumifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\  
&jcif;aMumifh ]]pm;rnf}}[k cH,ltHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\  
rsdKwkdif; rsdKwkdif; yg#da'oeDtmywf oifh\

1238/ remrzsm;bJ remrzsm;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí  
EdkY"rf;ukd awmif;í pm;tHh? yg#da'oeD tmywf oifh\  
remrzsm;bJ ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí EdkY"rf;ukd awmif;í  
pm;tHh? yg#da'oeDtmywf oifh\ remrzsm;bJ emzsm;[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí EdkY"rf;ukd awmif;í pm;tHh?  
yg#da'oeDtmywf oifh\

emzsm;vsuf remrzsm;[k trSwf&SdftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf  
oifh\ emzsm;vsuf ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\  
emzsm;vsuf emzsm;[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

1239/ emzsm;aom bdu©KeDrtm; tmywf roifh?  
emzsm;pOfu awmif;NyD;vQif rem rzsm;aomtcg  
pm;tHh? olemr\ pm;<uif;ukd pm;tHh? aqGrsdK;awmfol  
yifhzdwfolwdkY\ txHü awmif;í pm;tHh?  
olwpfyg;tusKd;iSg awmif;tHh? rdrdOpömjzifh 0,ftHh?

tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**t|ryg#da'oeDodu©myk'f NyD;V**

-----

toQifrwdkY p&Spfyg;aom yg#da'oeDtmywfwdkYukd  
o½kyftm;jzifh jyqkdyfNyD;ygukefNyD? xkdyg#d  
a'oeDtmywfwdkYü toQifrwdkYukd ar;yg\? tmywfrS  
pifMu,fMuygukef\avm? ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ar;yg \?  
tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm? oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;  
ar;yg\? tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm? toQifrwdkYonf  
pyg#da'oeDtmywfwdkYü tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef/  
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf aeukef?  
podkYqdwfqdwfaeojzifh ptmywfrS pifMu,fonfh tjzpfukd  
odrSwf&ygonf/

**bdu©KeD0dbif;ü yg#da'oeDtcef; NyD;V**

-----

**6-aocd,tcef;**

**1-y&dr@v0\*f**

toQifrwdkY paocd,odu©myk'fwdkYonf o½kyftm;jzifh  
jyqkdyfonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufukefV

1240/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
qAÁ¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf a&SUrSvnf;aumif;?  
aemufrSvnf;aumif; wGJ&&GJcsvsuf (oif;ykdifukd)  
0wfukefV

vlwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
umr\*kPfpnf;pdrfukd cHpm;aom vlrdef;rwdkY uJhody  
a&SUrSvnf;aumif;? aemufrSvnf;aumif; wGJ&&GJcsvsuf  
(oif;ykdifukd) 0wfukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef?  
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcstjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
qAA\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf a&SUrSvnf; aumif;?  
aemufrSvnf;aumif; wGJ&&Gjcsvsuf (oif;ykdifukd)  
0wfukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsumekef\? tjypfjy  
ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY qAA\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
a&SUrSvnf;aumif;? aemufrSvnf;aumif; wGJ&&Gjcsvsuf  
(oif;ykdifukd) 0wfukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf  
ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwapGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwapGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfriV\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh qAA\*¾D  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf a&SUrSvnf;aumif;?  
aemufrSvnf;aumif; wGJ&&Gjcsvsuf (oif;ykdifukd)  
0wfukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (qAA\*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkY  
jyKrdacomtri) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

230/ 1- ]]xuf0ef;usifrS t0ef;nDpGm oif;ykdifukd  
0wftHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrikd jyK&rnf}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

csuft0ef; ykqpf'l;0ef;wdkYukd zHk;vTrf;í xuf0ef;usifrS  
t0ef;nDpGm 0wftyfV

tMuifbdu©KeDronf odu©myk'fü r½kdaojcif;ukd pGjí  
a&SUrSaomfvnf;aumif;? aemufrSaomf vnf;aumif;  
wGJ&&Gjcsvsuf 0wftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom bdu©KeDr? owdarhavsmhaom  
bdu©KeDr? rodaom bdu©KeDr? emzsm;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifh  
tmywf roifh? ½l;aom bdu©KeDr? tpuvufOD;

vGefusL;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/y/  
(tusOf;csKH;tyfNyD/)

-----

## 7-yg'ku0\*f

1241/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom  
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg  
qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf usifBuD;ukdvnf;aumif;?  
usifi,fukdvnf;aumif;? wHawG;ukdvnf;aumif; a&ü  
pGefYukefV

vlwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
umr\*kPfpnf;pdrfukd cHpm;aom vlrdef;rwdkYujh odkY  
usifBuD;ukdvnf;aumif;? usifi,fukdvnf;aumif;?  
wHawG;ukdvnf;aumif; a&ü pGefYukefbdoenf;}}[k  
ujh&JUukef \? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyppfjy ajymqkdMuukefV

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjyppfjy  
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonf  
omwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ]]tb,fhaMumifh  
qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf usifBuD;ukd vnf;aumif;?  
usifi,fukdvnf;aumif;? wHawG;ukdvnf;aumif; a&ü  
pGefYukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?  
tjyppfjy ajymqkdMuukefV

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf &[ef;wdkYtm;  
ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;ukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf  
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf/y/ &[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
usifBuD;ukdvnf;aumif;? usifi,fukdvnf;aumif;?  
wHawG;ukd vnf;aumif; a&ü pGefYukef\[lonf  
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,hfaMumifh qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>D  
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf usifBuD;ukdvnf;aumif;?  
usifi,fukdvnf;aumif;? wHawG;ukdvnf;aumif; a&ü  
pGefYukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY b  
(qAA<sup>\*3/4</sup>Dbdu©KeDrwdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf  
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;  
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

(u) ]]usifBuD;ukdvnf;aumif;? usifi,fukdvnf;aumif;?  
wHawG;ukdvnf;aumif; a&ürpGefYtHh[k  
usifhMuHtm;xkwfrlukd jyK&rnf}} podkY  
(jyMuapukefavmh[k rdefYawmf rl\)/

xkdtcgü emzsm;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
usifBuD;ukdvnf;aumif;? usifi,fukdvnf;aumif;?  
wHawG;ukdvnf;aumif; a&ü pGefYjcif;iSg rtyf[k  
awG;awmrl ]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdukefonfjzpfí  
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/  
&[ef;wdkY emzsm;aom  
bdu©KeDrtm;usifBuD;ukdvnf;aumif;?  
usifi,fukdvnf;aumif;? wHawG;ukdvnf;aumif; a&ü  
pGefYjcif;igS cGifhjyK awmfrl\[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif bdu©KeDrwdkYukd  
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuapukefavmh/

304/ 75- (c) ]]usifBuD;ukdvnf;aumif;?  
usifi,fukdvnf;aumif;? wHawG;ukdvnf;aumif; remrzsm;b]  
a&ü rpGefYtHh[k usifhMuHtm;xkwfrlukd jyK&rnf}}  
podkY (jyMuapukef avmh[k rdefY awmfrl\)/

remrzsm;b] usifBuD;ukdvnf;aumif;?  
usifi,fukdvnf;aumif;? wHawG;ukdvnf;aumif; a&ü  
rpGefYtyf/

tMuifbdu©KeDronf (odu©myk'fü) r<sup>1/2</sup>kdaojcif;ukd  
pGJí remrzsm;b] usifBuD;ukdvnf;aumif;?

usifi,fukdvnf;aumif;? wHawG;ukdvnf;aumif; a&ü  
pGefYtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom bdu©KeDr? owdarhavsmhaom  
bdu©KeDr? rodaom bdu©KeDr? emzsm;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; tmywf roifh? Munf;ukef;ü pGefYaom  
usifBuD; usifi,f wHawG;onf a&odkY oufqif;tHh? tmywf  
roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom  
bdu©KeDr? pdwfysHU vGifhaom bdu©KeDr?  
a0'emESdyfpufaom bdu©KeDr? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom  
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

**yEé&orodu©myk'f NyD;V**

**owåryg'ku0\*f NyD;NyD/**

toQifrwdkY aocd,odu©myk'fwdkYukd o½kyftm;jzifh  
jyqkdtyfNyD;ygukefNyD? xkdaocd,odu©myk'fwdkYü  
toQifrwdkYukd ar;yg\? tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm?  
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ar;yg\? tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\  
avm? oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ar;yg\? tmywfrS  
pifMu,fMuygukef\ avm? toQifrwdkYonf  
paocd,odu©myk'fwdkYü tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\  
xdkYaMumifh qdwf qdwf aeukef\? podkY  
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh ptmywfrS pifMu,fonfhtjzpfukd  
odrSwf&ygonf/

**aocd,tcef; NyD;V**

-----

**7-t"du&Porx tcef;/**

toQifrwdkY t"du½kPf;wdkYukd Nidrf;apEkdifaom  
pw&m;ckepfyg;wdkYonf o½kyftm;jzifh jyqkdtyfonf\  
tjzpfodkY a&mufukef\

305? 1-1242/ jzpfwkdif; jzpfwkdif;aom (av;yg;aom)  
t"du½kPf;wdkYukd Nidrf;apjcif;igS txl;ojzifh  
Nidrf;apjcif;igS or®Kcg0denf; JrsufarSmuft"du½kPf;ukd  
Nidrf;aMumif;w&m;}ukd ay;&rnf/

306/ 2-owd0denf; ]&[EÅmyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; owday;&aom  
0denf;} ukd ay;&rnf?

307/ 3-trlV\$0denf; ]<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l;oGyfaom bdU©KeDrwdkYtm;  
owd&ckdufay;&aom 0denf;} ukd ay;&rnf/

308/ 4-y#dnm,uma&wAAorx ]0efcHjcif;jzifh  
jyKtyfaom orx} ukd jyK&rnf/

309/ 5-a,bk,soduorx ]"r®0g'Dyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfrsm;&modkY  
vkdufí qHk;jzwf&aom orx"r®} ukd jyK&rnf/

310/ 6-wóygyd,oduorx ],kwfrmaom bdU©KeDrtm;  
jyK&aom 0denf;} ukd jyK&rnf/

311/ 7-wdP0w¬m&uorx ]rpifukd rsufjzifh  
zHk;vTrf;ouJhodkY tmywfukd zHk;zdxm;&aom  
0denf;uH} ukd jyK&rnf/

toQifrwdkY t"du<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kPf;ukd Nidrf;apEkdifaom  
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYukd o<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyftm;jzifh  
jyqkdyfNyD;ygukefNyD? xkdt"du&PorxwdkYü  
toQifrwdkYukd ar;yg\? tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm?  
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ar;yg\? tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\  
avm? oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ar;yg\? tmywfrS  
pifMu,fMuygukef\avm? toQifrwdkYonf pt"du&PorxwdkYü  
tmywfrS pifMu,f Muygukef\ xdkYaMumifh  
qdwfqdwfaeukef\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh ptmywfrS  
pifMu,fonfh tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf/

**t"du&Porxtcef; NyD;V**

-----

toQifrwdkY ed'gef;ukd o<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyftm;jzifh  
jyqkdyfNyD;ygukefNyD? yg&mZdutmywf  
&Spfyg;wdkYukd o<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyftm;jzifh  
jyqkdyfNyD;ygukefNyD? oHCm'dodoftmywf  
wpfq,fhckepfyg;wdkYukd o<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyftm;jzifh jyqkdyfNyD;  
ygukefNyD? edó\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>d, ygpdwftmywf oHk;q,fwdkYukd  
o<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyftm;jzifh jyqkdyfNyD;ygukefNyD?  
ok'""ygpdwftmywf wpf&mhajcmufq,fhajcmufyg;wdkYukd



o½kyftm;jzifh jyqkdyfNyD;ygukefNyD?  
yg#da'oeDtmywf &Spfyg;wdkYukd o½kyftm;jzifh  
jyqkdyfNyD;ygukefNyD? aocd,tmywfwdkYukd  
o½kyftm;jzifh jyqkdyfNyD; ygukefNyD?  
t"du½kPf;Nidrf;aMumif;w&m; ckepfyg;wdkYukd  
o½kyftm;jzifh jyqkdyfNyD;ygukefNyD? prQ  
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom odu©myk'fonf xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;\  
ygwdarmufü vmí ygwdarmufü tusKH;0if\? vcGJwkdif;  
vcGJwkdif; o½kyftm;jzifh jyjcif;odkY a&muf\?  
xkdodu©myk'fwdkYü tvHk;pHkaom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf  
tnDtñGwf 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om &Sdonfjzpfí ckduf&ef  
jiif;cHkjcif; r&SdMuukefbJ usifhtyfownf;/

**bdu©KeD0dbif; NyD;V**

**ygpdwfygVdawmf jrefrmjyef NyD;NyD/**

-----